

Pearls of Wisdom

1975

Summit Lighthouse

~~~~~

through the Messengers  
of the

entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood:

Mark L. Prophet

and

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

~~~~~

Volume 18

taken from the 1998 Pearls of Wisdom

CD-rom

Table of Contents

Vol. 18 No. 1 - El Morya - January 5, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter I

Vol. 18 No. 2 - El Morya - January 12, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter II

Vol. 18 No. 3 - El Morya - January 12, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter III

Vol. 18 No. 4 - El Morya - January 26, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter IV

Vol. 18 No. 5 - El Morya - February 2, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter V

Vol. 18 No. 6 - El Morya - February 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter VI

Vol. 18 No. 7 - El Morya - February 16, 1975

The Chela and the Path

Letter VII

Vol. 18 No. 8 - El Morya - February 23, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter VIII

Vol. 18 No. 9 - El Morya - March 2, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter IX

Vol. 18 No. 10 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter X

Vol. 18 No. 11 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XI

Vol. 18 No. 12 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XII

Vol. 18 No. 13 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XIII

Vol. 18 No. 14 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XIV

Vol. 18 No. 15 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XV

Vol. 18 No. 16 - El Morya - March 9, 1975

The Chela and the Path
Letter XVI

Vol. 18 No. 17 - Gautama Buddha - April 27, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
I
Becoming the Buddha

Vol. 18 No. 18 - Gautama Buddha - May 4, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
II
The Wheel of Perfection

Vol. 18 No. 19 - Gautama Buddha - May 11, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
III
The Perfection of Alms

Vol. 18 No. 20 - Gautama Buddha - May 18, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
IV
The Perfection of Precepts

Vol. 18 No. 21 - Gautama Buddha - May 25, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
V
The Perfection of Renunciation

Vol. 18 No. 22 - Gautama Buddha - June 1, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
VI
The Perfection of Wisdom

Vol. 18 No. 23 - Gautama Buddha - June 8, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
VII
The Perfection of Courage

Vol. 18 No. 24 - Gautama Buddha - June 15, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
VIII
The Perfection of Patience

Vol. 18 No. 25 - Gautama Buddha - June 22, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
IX
The Buddha and the Mother

Vol. 18 No. 26 - Gautama Buddha - June 29, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha
X
The Perfection of Truth

Vol. 18 No. 27 - Gautama Buddha - July 6, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XI

The Perfection of Resolution

Vol. 18 No. 28 - Gautama Buddha - July 13, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XII

The Perfection of Goodwill

Vol. 18 No. 29 - Gautama Buddha - July 20, 1975

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XIII

The Perfection of Indifference

Vol. 18 No. 30 - Saint Germain - July 27, 1975

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

I

“I Have Chosen to Be Free”

Vol. 18 No. 31 - Saint Germain - August 3, 1975

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

II

“Choose You This Day Whom Ye Will Serve”

Vol. 18 No. 32 - Saint Germain - August 10, 1975

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

III

Divine Direction for the Path of Your Choosing

Vol. 18 No. 33 - Saint Germain - August 17, 1975

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

IV

To Choose Freedom Is to Choose Life

Vol. 18 No. 34 - Saint Germain - August 24, 1975

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

V

Choose to Be What You Really Are

Vol. 18 No. 35 - Archangel Michael - August 31, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

I

The Judgment of the Fallen Ones

Vol. 18 No. 36 - Archeia Faith - September 7, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

II

The Judgment of the Dweller on the Threshold

Vol. 18 No. 37 - Archangel Jophiel - September 14, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

III

The Judgment of Mankind's Perversion of the Wisdom of the Mother

Vol. 18 No. 38 - Archeia Christine - September 21, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

IV

Ratify and Confirm the Judgment within Your Own Being

Vol. 18 No. 39 - Archangel Chamuel - September 28, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

V

The Judgment of Mankind's Perversion of the Fires of Creativity

Vol. 18 No. 40 - Archeia Charity - October 5, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VI

The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment

Vol. 18 No. 41 - Archangel Gabriel - October 12, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VII

The Judgment of the Sun

Vol. 18 No. 42 - Archeia Hope - October 19, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VIII

Deliverance from the Harshness of the Judgment

Vol. 18 No. 43 - Archangel Raphael - October 26, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

IX

The Judgment of the Carnal Mind as the Seat of Authority in Mater

Vol. 18 No. 44 - Archeia Mary - November 2, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

X

The Chemicalization of Truth Which the Judgment Brings

Vol. 18 No. 45 - Archangel Uriel - November 9, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XI

The Judgment of the Pollution of the Sacred Mother Flow

Vol. 18 No. 46 - Archeia Aurora - November 16, 1975

THE VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XII

Now Is the Judgment of This World

Vol. 18 No. 47 - Archangel Zadkiel - November 23, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XIII

The Joy of Judgment in the Flame of Transmutation

Vol. 18 No. 48 - Archeia Holy Amethyst - November 30, 1975

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XIV

The Initiation of the Judgment

Vol. 18 No. 49 - Lord Maitreya - December 7, 1975

ON INITIATION

I

Energy Is God

Vol. 18 No. 50 - Lord Maitreya - December 14, 1975

ON INITIATION

II

Integration with God

Vol. 18 No. 51 - Lord Maitreya - December 21, 1975

ON INITIATION

III

Moments in the Mountain of God

Vol. 18 No. 52 - Lord Maitreya - December 28, 1975

ON INITIATION

IV

The Momentum of God Reality

Vol. 18 No. 52 - Lord Maitreya - December 28, 1975

ON INITIATION

IV

The Momentum of God Reality

The Chela and the Path

Letter I

Chelas of the Will of God:

The tall pines of Darjeeling move against the morning light. A day is born. It is a day of opportunity. Just as knowledge that is unused is lost, so knowledge without love is brittle. The mists in the foothills are for the watering of life. And the love of the Holy Spirit nourishes the soul in time of travail.

The path to our abode is steep. The way is fraught with unknown dangers, yet the peaks of pride are more jagged than the uncharted heights. I come to clear the way for the chelas of God's will—those who would become chelas of the Ascended Masters.

Let it be made clear at the beginning that all who read the words of the Ascended Masters and all who hear our word are not necessarily counted as chelas of our will. Let it be quite clear that there are requirements. As the chips of wood fly when the pines in the forest are cleared, so the winds of Darjeeling blow. Let the unworthy chela be cleared from our path. We clear for a noble purpose—the ennoblement of a cause and a race. Hierarchy has also said, “Let the chips fall where they may!”

The strong gaze of the true Master is upon the stalwart. The weak-willed, unable to look upon their own image, can scarcely receive our eye. I write for those who have a will to change; for transmutation is the requirement of the hour.

I direct this series to those moving in the wind of the Aquarian cycle. To those who would move into the new dispensation yet know not the way to go I say, there is a path. Step by step it has been carved by the initiates of the sacred fire. Over thousands of years the barefooted devotees have worn a trail over the rocks.

The way is known of us. It can also be known by you. In support of Saint Germain, Master of the Aquarian Age, exponent of the flame of freedom to mankind, I place the jewel of my crown upon the altar of the Great White Brotherhood, that those who have lost the way may find it again.

As it is written in scripture, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.” <1> The way that seemeth right is the way of reason—and that not of the eternal Logos, but of the consciousness that is bound to the laws of mortality. Hence its ways are the ways of the death of the Christ consciousness.

I am come to bring life in the tradition of the Master of Galilee. He came that all might have life, and that more abundantly. <2> His way is the way of grace. His grace is oil for the gears of the law and for the meshing of the teeth of the deeds of righteousness. I would free those who would be freed.

Until men recognize the darkness, they do not reach for the light. Thus the grossness of materialism and of a mechanistic civilization continues unchallenged. To challenge, men must have a sword; and the sword is the sacred Word of truth to this age.

The Darjeeling Council is a unit of hierarchy. I am its chief. Numbered among those who deliberate in our chambers are Saint Germain, Mary the Mother, Jesus the Christ, the Master Kuthumi, Chananda, the Great Divine Director, Lord Maitreya, and the Ascended Master Godfre. Assisted by many unascended chelas, we serve the cause of the will of God among humanity, in the

governments of the nations, in the economic councils, in the social strata, in the institutions of learning, and above all, in the diamond hearts of the devotees.

Those who see the crumbling of the old order look for the new. The path of chelaship is the way of transition. For those who would arrive at the station of the new cycle, we provide answers and a formula. And there is no turning back. In those in whom selfishness has not marred the vision of the new day, there is the burning desire to be free and to make that freedom available to all.

Such was the purpose of the Darjeeling Council in the founding of The Summit Lighthouse in Washington, D.C., in 1958. With humble beginnings, yet with the torch of our trust passed from God and anchored in the heart of a band of devotees, we built our organization—an outer arm of the Great White Brotherhood, a forum for the will of God, a focus for the purity of its fiery core.

Mark Prophet—and later his twin flame, Elizabeth—was trained by me to be a Messenger for that hierarchy of adepts composed of all who have graduated from earth's schoolroom with honor. These are they who have mastered the laws of their own karma and by the pursuit of the Buddhist light have been thrust from the wheel of rebirth. These are the ascended ones whose souls have been lifted into the glory of the life universal and triumphant.

By their striving on the way, by their excellence in self-discipline, and by the grace of Christ, they are the overcomers. <3> Having not been found wanting in any thing, they have entered into eternal communion with the fount of reality through the ritual of the ascension.

To ascend into the plane of reality as they have done, you must garner within your soul the thrust of power, wisdom, and love. To transcend planes of consciousness, to make the giant leap into the arms of God—this requires thrust. Therefore from the wellspring of life, out of the fount of living flame which Almighty God has anchored within your heart, draw forth the thrust of faith, hope, and charity.

Whether Christian or Jew, Moslem or Zen Buddhist, or none of these, know, O seeker after higher reality, that the path of initiation can be trod wherever you are. But *you* must take the first step. My responsibility is to guide and guard: yours is to follow.

With the full faculties of mind and heart and soul, you chart the course of your life. If you desire, the grid of hierarchy and of initiation through hierarchy can be superimposed upon your chart. If you have not the desire for initiation, if there be no longing to replace the old man with the new, <4> if there be no desiring for freedom, then you cannot magnetize the molecules of our momentum on the path, nor will you magnetize the mind of the Great Initiator who provides not only the testing, but the wherewithal to pass the tests.

Hierarchy comes forth to reveal truth to the age. We gather together the atoms of self-determination. The new year is the open door for initiation. Our call is to the many who have come of age, who are ready to be received by their own Christ-identity. For the dispensation has gone forth from the Lords of Karma that a million souls presently evolving on this planet—a certain million whose evolutionary time has come—might be given a more than ordinary assistance on the path of life. These will feel the emanations of our word. These will know the presence of the Ascended Masters. Though yet unseen, that presence will be clearly marked by divine direction and by inspiration leading to solutions to current world problems.

To chelas throughout the world I dictate this series through our Messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, called by Saint Germain to hold the office of Mother of the Flame. Let all who are moved by the flame of their own consciousness to pursue the high road of inner reality elect to follow the path of the elect of God.

These are they who throughout the ages, in every walk of life, both within and without the Church, have chosen the bands of his will. These have banded together to define the laws of

science, mathematics, and the geometry of the soul; these have pursued culture, education, the arts and music out of the desiring to merge with the laws of cosmos that are the will of every man's being.

Let all who perceive the need to nourish the flame of consciousness prepare to work with the Mother of the Flame and the Darjeeling Masters for the enlightenment of the race through the discipline of the self.

I AM a mentor of the Spirit,

El Morya

-
1. Prov. 16:25.
 2. John 10:10.
 3. Rev. 3:21.
 4. Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-10.

The Chela and the Path

Letter II

Chelas of East and West:

The thoughtform for the year 1975 released by the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, on New Year's Eve is a lodestone of the mind of God—"a multifaceted jewel focusing the flame of the mind of God, a gem that is not of this world; nor does it bear resemblance to the crystals of this plane. In the center of the jewel is that flame of the mind of God....This jewel is anchored in the etheric plane of the planet at the retreat at Shamballa. And the fire of God's mind focused therein will be for the quickening of the consciousness of mankind in the way of truth and the restoration of balance, of vision infusing the mind with that love that enables life to impart a gnosis of the Logos." <1> The seven holy Kumaras, lords of flame from Venus, are the sponsors of mankind's mental development. Over the thousands of years of earth's history, they have come forward at certain auspicious moments to raise the energies of consciousness, to accelerate the action of the Christ mind, to polarize mankind's energies in the upper chakras. Thus the anchoring (in all who will make the call) of the jewel replica of the mind of God at the etheric level between the pineal and the pituitary glands is for the activation of the flame of the Logos to further enhance the initiations of a planet and a people on the path of hierarchy.

Just as there are many would-be chelas in the world, so there are many who *could* be chelas who know nothing of the path or of chelaship. There are still others who, for lack of outer contact with our representatives, walk the earth as chelas yet know not that they are as chelas nor that they have our guidance on the path. What, then, is chelaship?

Chela is a term meaning student or disciple of a religious teacher. It is derived from the Hindi *cela*, which is taken from the Sanskrit *ceta*, meaning slave. In the Eastern tradition of chelaship, recognized for thousands of years as the way of self-mastery and enlightenment, one desiring to have the mysteries of universal law imparted to him applies to the Teacher, known as the Guru, considered to be a Master (through the ages the real gurus have included both ascended and unascended Masters) to serve that Teacher until he is found worthy to receive the keys to his own inner reality.

The great yogi Milarepa endured many hardships on the path, including the unlearning of the false teachings of the dark ones who imparted to him a knowledge of the manipulation of energy. Thus he had to overcome the practice of black magic and to balance the karma of his misdeeds whereby he had wreaked vengeance upon his neighbors who had deprived him of his patrimony, first causing the death of many and then a hailstorm which destroyed their fields of barley ripe for the harvest. When he finally earned the right to be the chela of a *true* Master, his pride had been broken and in humility he walked the way of attainment.

In the Eastern tradition, the chela is the slave of his Master for a good reason—not for the loss of his true identity, but for the replacement of the pseudoimage with the Real Image of selfhood. The chela, by submission, day by day is weaving into consciousness the threads of the garment of his Master. The Master's garment (as the much sought-after robe of the Christ) is synonymous with the Master's consciousness.

In return for illumined obedience and self-sacrificing love, the chela receives increments of the Master's attainment—of the Master's own realization of his Real Self. Through the acceptance of the word of the Master as inviolate, the chela has imparted to him the Christ consciousness of his Master, which in turn is the means whereby the base elements of the chela's subconscious and the

momentums of his untransmuted karma are melted by the fervent heat of the sacred fire which comprises the Master's consciousness.

Thus, by freely and willingly setting aside the momentums of his human consciousness, the chela discovers that these are soon replaced by his Teacher's mastery, which, when he makes it his own, serves as the magnet to magnetize his own higher consciousness and attainment.

Those who have observed this process have remarked in their ignorance that the chelas of the Ascended Master or of the unascended Masters are somehow hypnotized, or duped, or perhaps even controlled like robots. They have not understood the path of surrender. They have not perceived the path as the shortcut to that enlightenment and that freedom which they still seek in the world, knowing not that the world can never impart to them the freedom and the enlightenment of their soul's desiring.

Thus one man's bondage is another man's freedom; one man's freedom is another man's bondage. In truth all mankind are prisoners of their own karma, and all mankind are liberated through their own karma. This means that the causes which mankind have set in motion in previous embodiments produce the effects that reverberate in the world of today from the personal to the planetary level. And that which seems to be happenstance or the configurations of astrology all have but one source—past actions coming full circle according to the law of cycles.

The *true* Teacher teaches the chela how to come to grips with his karma—past, present, and future. He shows him how to study the law of causation in his own life and to trace undesirable conditions of the present to the core of past actions and interactions with individuals, family members, and the world at large. Thus the reactions of the past produce the ramifications of the present; and step by step the chela is taught to withdraw from the fabric of consciousness the blackened threads of unwise sowings of the past, that he might reap a more abundant harvest in the karma of the future.

To do this the chela must transcend the former state of consciousness; else he will repeat the same mistakes. To transcend that state, he must break through the paper bag of his own finite awareness—the cul-de-sac of mortal reason in which he has been floundering for centuries of incarnations. Thus when the pupil is ready for the breakthrough, the Teacher appears.

The Master Kuthumi once wrote to a would-be chela about “forcing” the Master to receive him. For, you see, by cosmic law the Ascended Masters *must* take on as their chelas those who move and act in conformity with the will of God on the path of self-discipline and self-immolation.

When the chela, by unflinching service, shows himself to be indeed a “slave” of the diamond-shining mind of God, refusing to bow down to other idols of lesser selfhood, he finds himself standing face to face with either an ascended or unascended Master of the Great White Brotherhood or one of our embodied representatives who will provide him with certain teachings and practical steps to attain the goal of reunion whereby the outer consciousness meshes with the inner consciousness and the soul expresses the full potential of its innate Godhood.

As is often the case, the Ascended Masters remain behind the veil, which means simply that because of a lack of surrender or a lack of development in the chela, they retain a certain anonymity and prefer to remain elusive to the outer consciousness, almost playing hide-and-seek with the chela. And this is a means of keeping the chela in hot pursuit of the Guru; for it is the striving—the intense striving—for oneness that is the mark of the overcomer.

Throughout the ages those disciples who have been willing to submit totally in the ritual that is known as the “submission unto love” have made the most rapid strides and sometimes in a single lifetime have balanced enough karma to secure the nirvanic union which we prefer to call the ascension in the light. Such a one was John the Beloved, who through love rose above the twelve and was the only disciple to attain the ascension at the close of the Galilean mission.

As you meditate upon your place upon the path, upon the circumstances of your life—what you are, what you desire to be, where you are and where you desire to be—consider that love is the fulfilling of the law of the path of chelaship. And if you would enter that path as the shortcut to self-awareness, you must be fearless in your acceptance of his word “He who seeks to save his life shall lose it; but he who loses his life for my sake shall find it.” <2>

He who spoke these words serves today with the Master Kuthumi in the office of World Teacher. He is a Teacher who has thousands of followers—some devotees, some disciples. But in the strictest sense of the word, the chelas of Jesus Christ are few and far between. For a lack of love and for a lack of laying down one's life for one's friends, those who are the would-be chelas of the Christ, those who could be, fall short of the mark of this high calling.

From the Temple of God's Will high in the Himalayas there is the sounding of the ancient bell. It is a call to the humble the world around, to the servants of the will of God, and to the avant-garde who would carry civilization forward into a new age. Morya summons chelas of the sacred fire who would become adepts, followers who would become friends of Christ, exponents of the word of living truth, imitators of the Master, and finally the heart, head, and hand of our cosmic retinue.

We seek planetary alignment. We seek to overshadow, to become one with, to work through—yea, to pour the essence of our selfhood into hearts uplifted, the chalice of consciousness raised on high. We demand the all of those to whom we would give our all. The question is, Are you ready to exchange your lesser self for our Greater Self?

The path that offers much requires much. As you say in the world, you get what you pay for. The price is high, but then you are purchasing the ultimate reality.

I AM a Guru of many chelas and a chela of the one Guru.

Morya

-
1. From the New Year's Eve dictation given by Gautama Buddha.
 2. Matt. 10:39; Luke 17:33.

The Chela and the Path

Letter III

Chelas in the Way of Self-Mastery:

What is the mastery of the self? To properly answer this question, we must first define the self. Know, O chela of the light, that you are what you are regardless of what you think you are. The affirmation of the Real Self of every man and woman—the declaration of being and consciousness—is I AM WHO I AM. <1>

From out the white-fire core of the individualization of the God flame, the eternal Presence declares the geometry of self-realization. A God is born. And out of that God, self-awareness, as a ball of identity, is thrust into the planes of Matter. The ball, a microcosm of selfhood flung from far-off worlds, is an extension of the Great Spirit. It is an extension of God-selfhood, of self-awareness in other dimensions.

The ball is a microcosm spun out of the great Macrocosm of all-pervading consciousness that men call God. The ball of self is suspended in that consciousness, tethered to its source by the thread of contact that is called the crystal cord. And so the ball of identity, like a child's toy bouncing from an elastic string tied to a paddle, is free to move in time and space, yet ever subject to the movement of the hand of the Great Law that governs its comings and its goings in finite dimensions.

“O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens....When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained, what is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet.” <2>

To define the self for those who have not yet realized the self, I must employ terms that you understand in your present twilight awareness, in the hopes that these terms will translate to the outer self certain images of the inner self and thereby provide you with the foundations for an ever-expanding awareness of being.

There is a portion of the self that is immutable. That portion of selfhood that is the permanent atom of being is called the I AM Presence. It is the Monad of Self suspended in the planes of Spirit. It is the Godhead individualized as a living flame, as a point of consciousness, as a sphere of identity. It is God—your God Self.

The goal of life and of self-mastery is to merge with this atom of selfhood that is absolute reality. Thus we have established the purpose for self-mastery. But we have not entirely defined the self; nor have we answered the question of the chela who has asked, “What is the purpose of selfhood and the self?”

In answer to this question, the Lord Buddha has said, “Only when you realize the full potential of your self will you fully understand the purpose of self.” Nonetheless, I am permitted to explain that the nature of God as consciousness is realized in the infinite frequencies of both the spiritual and the material cosmos in aspects of God self-awareness infinitely diversified, infinitely unified. Therefore, if you could dial your own consciousness one by one through the infinite stations, or frequencies, of God's consciousness, by and by through billions of light-years of self-

transcending selfhood, you would begin to have a perspective of the constant that is God—a constantly self-transcending energy field.

And now, blessed chelas, lest you despair on the path of discovering the self, let us turn aside for a moment from our self-ponderings of the infinite and see what portion of the Infinite One has been realized in the immediate forcefield of that which you call your self.

The seed of this self, of course, had to come forth from the Great God Self, for there is no other source from whence it could come. Cycling through the spheres of the great Monad of Life, the seed of self-awareness gathers skeins of light—thread by thread, wound and woven, woven and wound about the point of awareness, building an energy field. And the seed becomes a *soul* born out of Spirit's own union with life. And the soul is a miniature sun revolving about the central sun of Universal Being.

You see, the energy that is God, that is the white-fire core of consciousness, is in perfect polarity—plus and minus. The sphere of God-being is a whirling atom that is called the Alpha-to-Omega. Out of the whirling of the polarity of the I AM THAT I AM, the seed of the soul is born. And as it moves through the cycles of the Monad, it forms a new polarity with the center. And the electron of selfhood, a new selfhood, is born.

That electron, when thrust forth from the atom of God's being, is the materialization of the God flame. With the bursting-forth of the negative polarity of the first atom of selfhood, Matter and the material cosmos was born—the counterpart of Spirit and the spiritual cosmos. As God multiplied himself over and over again in the I AM Presence (the individualized spark of being), the seeds that became souls—the souls that were thrust from the planes of Spirit—became living souls in the planes of Matter.

Just as the seed gathered skeins of light to form the identity of the soul, so the emergent souls gathered skeins of Matter to form the vehicles of selfhood in time and space—the mind, the memory, the emotions tethered to the physical form. Thus veiled in flesh and blood, the soul was equipped to navigate in time and space. Billions of seeds of selfhood are evolving in the solar systems that span the far reaches of the material cosmos. Alas, souls evolving in the whirl of energy you call your world have not the perspective of their origin in the vast beyond.

This which you call your self, then, is a finite portion of the infinite, a little world of selfhood destined to one day become, through self-realization, the greater world of selfhood. By free will the souls of man and woman may experiment with the laws governing time and space and may elect, as electrons of the central sun, to return to the white-fire core of being through conformity with the mind of God.

Know, O chela of the will of God, that the purpose of the path and of chelaship is that you might bring that portion of selfhood that has separated from the center, that has gone forth into the Matter cosmos, into eternal alignment with the permanent atom of being.

Unfortunately, once the separation occurred, the soul's adaptation to the frequencies of Matter resulted, after millions of years of evolution, in a loss of memory of origin, of true being, and of the wholeness of the self. As the memory of selfhood became more and more obscured by the frequencies of Matter, the mind, the emotions, the form, and the form consciousness were found less and less in conformity with the inner lodestone of reality, the I AM Presence. And by and by these sheaths of awareness that surrounded the soul took on an identity of their own—and a pseudoidentity at that.

This pseudoidentity was molded by the awareness of life in Matter which little by little became independent of the soul's inner awareness of the Real Self. And the sheaths of identity produced a self-identification based upon the mirrored images of selfhood reflected from face to face, from life to life, yet never mirroring the face of reality or the life that is God.

“Now we see through a glass, darkly.” <3> To address a civilization that is based solely upon the pseudoimage of selfhood which we call the synthetic image—the image that is a manufactured counterfeit of the Real Self—and to say to that civilization, “That which you think you are, you are not: that which you think you are not, you are,” we must appeal to the soul and to the soul's distant memory of reality. This we do in the certainty that the souls who are ready will be quickened. “Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.” <4>

Our purpose in this series of *Pearls of Wisdom*, O chela, is to take you by the hand and lead you gently from the outer awareness of mind, memory, and emotions—feelings, percepts, and receipts registering through the five senses that are tethered to a material existence—to the inner awareness of the soul through the discipline of energies and consciousness. That portion of the self which you have invested in this outer awareness must be withdrawn from the outer and reinvested in the inner.

At that point we begin the development of the consciousness of the soul that is called solar awareness. Newly born to the soul, you must begin to learn to experience life with the faculties of the soul. Like the five physical senses, these senses of the soul, dormant for aeons, are being quickened by cosmic currents and cosmic rays to realign that which you call your self to the point of identity that is in reality your Real Self.

Until we come together again for the contemplation of the finite self against the backdrop of the Infinite Self, won't you consider the query of the Psalmist “What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?” Consider how being springs from being springs from being and how molecules of selfhood emerge from other molecules of selfhood, which emerge from still other molecules of self-consciousness. For to become the Real Self, you must meditate upon that self, its origin and destiny—its laws, its geometry.

I have given you a series of expanding matrices designed to expand, through your own meditation, the circumference of self-awareness.

Morya

-
1. Exod. 3:14.
 2. Pss. 8:1, 3-6.
 3. 1 Cor. 13:12.
 4. Matt. 24:40.

The Chela and the Path

Letter IV

Chelas of the White-Fire Core:

For the purpose of unraveling the skeins of a false identity, we diagram selfhood. As I have said, you are what you are regardless of what you think you are.

You are in reality a living flame. The flame above is called the I AM Presence. The flame below is the spark of life anchored in the center of being. It is a threefold flame of the Real Self, having the attributes in fire of power, wisdom, and love. This threefold flame is the fire of God that burns in the plane of Matter to sustain the seed identity that was and is a living soul.

The many layers of awareness that surround the soul—the energy fields of mind and memory, emotions, feelings, physical form, form consciousness, percepts and receipts—have so polarized selfhood through an outer awareness that this outer awareness has become a synthetic self diametrically opposed to the Real Self. And the soul that was intended to mirror the Spirit has become a mirror for a world of whirling energies unlike its original reality, hence unreal. The soul has become a lost identity, lost in time and space. It must be found again. It must find itself in God.

Thus we behold the plight of the soul lost in the forcefields of a *subconsciousness*—a self-awareness that is below the threshold of God's Self-awareness which declares, "I AM WHO I AM." Because man and woman were given the gift of free will and the gift of life that is the threefold flame, they may consciously choose to affirm the law of the flame and the identity of the flame and to call that flame "my Self."

In so doing male and female return to the divine polarity. In so doing male and female return to the seat of authority—the authority of the Real Self to take dominion over the synthetic self. From that point of self-identification, all may proceed to draw the skeins of the evolving soul identity into the central core of being that is the flame called God.

Now there is an aspect of your self that I would acquaint you with. It is that point of consciousness which knows the Self that is God while knowing the self that is the soul in the state of becoming God. It also knows all of the aspects of awareness tethered to the synthetic image. This point of selfhood we call the Christ Self, or the Anointed One. In the diagram of selfhood <1> it is the mediator between that portion of self evolving in the planes of Spirit which we have called the I AM Presence and that portion of self evolving in the planes of Matter which is known as the seed identity or the soul.

The Christ Self is your true self. It is what you really are as an individual reflecting the individuality of God. It is your real personality that is a part of the personality of God. The Christ Self is your mentor, your personal Guru, until the day when, merging with that self, you affirm, "I AM the Christ, I AM the Mentor, I AM the Guru." The separation from this self, from this reality, is sustained only so long as you, by your free will, choose to sustain the components of the synthetic image.

Now therefore, since you *are* what you are, let us consider *what* you are. In the planes of Matter you are a conglomerate of causation—past, present, and future. You are a forcefield—an energy field—a complex atom of selfhood, an organized coil of identity, a center of soul awareness evolving toward God Self-awareness. As a forcefield of causation, you are an accumulation of karma, of energy that is in positive and negative polarity which must be brought into balance with

cosmic law and cosmic cycles, that it might transcend the planes of Matter and overcome the limitations of time and space.

You have the gift of consciousness. Consciousness centered in the flame of Life anchored in the heart knows itself as God—as limitless potential, as a being that is infinite though tethered to a matrix that is finite. The flame that you are is the flowing stream of consciousness that ever was, that ever shall be, that even now is the fulfillment of the law of your being. The flame is your consciousness of continuity; it is the portion of the Spirit that is deathless, birthless, eternal.

In the flame you know that you have always existed and that you always will. In the flame is the merging of your soul and your Spirit in eternity. It is the matrix of the forever now that provides you with the understanding of the statement of the Christ “Before Abraham was, I AM.” <2> In the flame you affirm and exalt the absolute perfection of your being.

The flame is a miniature sun. Only a sixteenth of an inch in height in the average man or woman, it is the magnet of your individuality in God. And lo, your individuality is an individed duality—as above, so below. As the flame is the I AM Presence above, so it is the spark of life below. And so you are a duality.

A portion of self, the portion that is fully realized in God, lives in Spirit; and that portion of the self not yet fully self-realized in God lives in the planes of Matter. That portion is the soul. And the flame, the Lord, or Law, of being, is the keeper of the soul even as the soul is intended to become the keeper of the flame.

The soul is the sphere of identity that revolves around the sun center, the sacred fire. Dipping into the flame as the source of life in Matter, the soul also knows itself as God. But the soul's awareness includes the memory of past incarnations and interactions with other souls.

The soul is surrounded by an electronic forcefield that contains the cause, effect, record, and memory of those energies of karma which require balancing ere the soul can return to the plane of reality in the I AM Presence. This forcefield is called the electronic belt. It can be diagramed as the lower half of an egg positioned from the navel (or the solar plexus) to beneath the feet.

You see, the lower portion of man and woman is surrounded by an energy field containing the entire records of the soul's involvement in the planes of Matter whose frequencies vibrate below the plane of mental awareness and hence are called subconscious. Thus man does not normally have an outer memory of the soul's experiences in previous lives, for these are kept below the surface of awareness in this lower portion of the etheric body.

The daily encounters of man and woman on the streets of life are in reality the unwinding of the cycles of karma—of positive and negative forces come full circle for the reckoning of the law of being. When people encounter past hatreds and animosities and the records of violent interchange, they sometimes, on contact with another person, find themselves seized with jealousy, anger, resentment, anxiety, or any of a multitude of negative reactions. Such experiences denote that pockets of energy misused in other lifetimes are coming to the surface of consciousness from the plane of the subconscious for the restoration of balance both within and among souls.

In the process, individuals must learn the art of self-mastery. They must learn to govern those energies in motion that have recorded past indulgences in patterns of imperfection. Accidents, injuries, sudden illness, a turn of events in business, in the household, or in the marriage may also denote the descent of karma that is released through the recycling of energy from the electronic belt.

When this occurs, O chelas of the white-fire core, know that it is the testing of your soul and that it is time to enter into the core of life that is the flame. Centered in the flame, you can then challenge these negative spirals in the name of your own Christ Self and call to the I AM Presence

to release the flame into action and to pass the flame through the subconscious for the transmutation of the cause and core of every negative condition.

In so doing you will be practicing the art and science of transmutation. You will be changing the frequency of energies disconnected from the source, so that they may be reunited with the source. And as these energies cycle back to the source, your own soul awareness will follow. You will be releasing energy locked in imperfect patterns, that it might be sealed in patterns of perfection.

Each time a situation of imbalance occurs in your life, as a chela on the path you must see it as an opportunity in the present to right a wrong of the past. This is how you balance karma. This is how you relieve the soul of the burden of the synthetic image. Now life becomes a challenge! And you see that you are what you are—a living flame—regardless of what you think you are in those moments of encounter with the accumulations of past energy sowings. And so the law is fulfilled, “Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.” <3>

Be then the joyous reaper, knowing full well that as you cull the energies of karma into the flame, you will reap an abundant harvest of light. For locked in those energy coils is the life that is God. And when that misqualified energy comes into contact with the flame that is in your heart, it is requalified and sent forth to bless all life with perfect love, perfect wisdom, perfect power.

In our next release we will take up the study of the violet transmuting flame and what it can mean to the chela on the path of enlightenment.

Oh, be lightened in the light of the heart, whose servant I remain,

Morya

-
1. See the Chart of Your Divine Self published by The Summit Lighthouse.
 2. John 8:58.
 3. Gal. 6:7.

The Chela and the Path

Letter V

Chelas Centered in the Flame and Those Who Would Be:

Among Masters I am known as a pragmatist in the truest sense of the word, for I am concerned with practicalities and with the exigencies of the hour. Mankind face a dilemma. It is a dilemma of the self, the society, and the civilization.

The Darjeeling Council seeks answers to the dilemma. We probe the mind of God, and then we probe the mind of man. We are concerned with what will work—not with a pie-in-the-sky philosophy. We are concerned with what will work *now* to stem the tide of world karma and the degradation of the image of the Christ as well as the image of the Divine Mother.

Chelas who knock on the door at Darjeeling are asked if they understand the urgency of world conditions and the crying need of the hour. If they have not yet gained that perspective, we recommend that they seek the disciplines of another retreat. For here at Darjeeling we offer a crash program in chelaship and initiation on the path for those who are willing to follow implicitly the demands of their own Christ Self and to respond with a flame that leaps and with eyes that sparkle with the kindling fires of soul discernment.

We send forth devotees of the Divine Mother. We train emissaries who will represent the Brotherhood and who will go forth into the large cities of the world to teach the way of the sacrifice of the self, as Saint Francis of old, for the greater glory of the Christ in all.

Come then; fear not to approach the fire blazing on the hearth here in the library of our retreat. Come now and meditate upon the flames, and see how the fiery salamanders dance to the music of the will of God that is the theme of your soul's reunion with the blueprint of your life, the grand design of destiny. See how the patterns blue and rose and gold woven in the Oriental rug recall the tapestry of the mind of God woven in your soul.

So then take comfort
In our cup of cheer—
An elixir crystal clear
Extended by angelic hands,
Devas from angelic bands
Who serve the diamond heart of Mary
And welcome you to tarry.

May I play for you from *Moore's Irish Melodies* a song from my heart which I composed long ago for a loved one. I dedicate it now to all chelas of the sacred fire preparing for that transmutation and the forsaking of the outer, fading form for the inner, ever-blooming sunflower of the heart, "Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms." For the heart that has truly loved God never forgets the return current of that love reflected from the source of life. And so the soul, "as the sunflower, turns on her God, when he sets, the same look which she turn'd when he rose."

<1>

Now, chelas of the will of God who would become chelas of the Ascended Masters, with the tenderness of the heart of the will of God, I draw you into the folds of the garment of that will, that you might see that the crystal lining of the sapphire blue is flecked with a golden-pink hue—an intense love of the wisdom of God that inspires the Darjeeling Masters to crack the whip of

discipline. So great is our love for the soul of God in man that we would set you free to behold your immortal destiny.

There be some that come to our retreat for training, but their motives are not pure. They are self-seeking. They want power not to glory in God, but for the vainglory of the synthetic self which they refuse to surrender. They are told politely by the gatekeeper that those who enter must leave the slippers of the lesser self at the door. Those who are unwilling to take off the shoes of the shadowed self may not walk upon this hallowed ground.

It is time to enter the chamber designed with blue and gold motif where there is a screen and seats arranged in theater style. For to understand your path, your very personal path to salvation, you must have the perspective of your past and how you have created the present—both at personal and planetary levels. Come then; and let us see how we shall, in the magic of the flame, discover the designs of your soul destiny.

We enter the chamber now and take our places before a large semicircular screen on which there will be projected the experiences of other incarnations in the full dimensions that are portrayed from the akashic record. The group assembled here as I speak consists of unascended chelas—some of whom have an outer connection to the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral in Colorado Springs, Colorado, and to Summit University in Santa Barbara, California. Others among the group are serving the will of God in their respective nations. These look forward to the day when the teachings of the Ascended Masters will be published in their language, that they might read and study in their outer, waking consciousness that which they receive here in their finer bodies during sleep.

One young couple taking their seats is accompanied by an unascended being of considerable attainment, of full stature and indeed recognized by the council. They will give birth to this soul in the not too distant future. I digress for a moment to point out this beautiful example wherein those who have united in love and in the sacred ritual of the marriage vow have been chosen by the Karmic Board even as they were chosen by this soul to give opportunity for an advanced lifestream to take embodiment in the service of humanity in the certainty of being reared in a home dedicated to the true law of the Lord.

Now scenes of life in ancient Thrace appear on the screen, and we find ourselves in the marketplace of a forgotten city in the land that is now Turkey. Two unascended Masters walk midst the crowds unnoticed. The people are concerned with the activities of the day, with the purchase of food and supplies at the best prices, while the vendors carefully watch the passing of coins from hand to hand to see how much the day's business will bring.

A group of devotees including some of the chelas now assembled in our retreat enters the marketplace. In this life they are mystics whose devotion is to the fire as it represents the one true God. Already they have borne the ridicule and the ostracism of their peers.

At the moment of their appearing, a peculiar astrological configuration aligns certain forces of hatred within the subconscious of the populace with an amalgamation of mass hatred focalized on astral planes. This interaction of forcefields in several dimensions of Matter we portray for the chelas, showing also the alignment of constellations, solar hierarchies, and “fixed” and “wandering” stars and how these energy fields amplify both the light and the darkness in mankind and cause the energizing of certain levels of karma in incarnations even prior to the ones now in focus on the screen.

Suddenly without warning, as if seized by a madness and a frenzy not entirely their own, certain individuals who seem to be at a random relationship to one another converge as a single entity. They act as a single unit—the mob—and with a single mind—the mass mind. They begin to pick up stones and hurl them at the devotees. The devotees are surrounded. Not terrified, but

calmly centered in the flame that is the object of their worship, they shield their heads and their bodies. But to no avail.

The mob is brutal. With a desire for vengeance and a thirst for blood projected from the astral hordes, they descend upon the chelas until they are no more. Their souls take leave of that which remains of their finite forms, and the two unascended Masters standing by raise the fohatic energies of their heart chakras to assist the souls in the transition.

By karmic law they were not allowed to interfere with the circumstances that represented a converging of many forces and nature's demand for balance. Through their love and their mastery, they create a forcefield of light whereby the souls are taken safely to the etheric retreat of Pallas Athena over the island of Crete.

Now we roll back the drama on the screen so that all may examine the interplay of forces and the lines of karma that converged when the devotees first entered the marketplace. They see how they themselves in a much earlier period of earth's history, while engaged in the practice of a religion of darkness, were drawn into acts of fanaticism and untempered zeal which resulted in the death of those who retaliated that day in the forgotten city of ancient Thrace.

We review the scene in slow motion. I use the diamond that I wear on the index finger of my right hand to focus the action of the sacred fire on the screen. The violet ray that descends from the heart of my Presence is projected through the diamond and bursts forth as a thousand million flames on that scene on the screen. The chelas are on the edge of their seats as they watch the violet flame consume the cause and core, the record and memory—both in akasha and in their own subconscious.

The action of the violet flame intensifies in answer to my invocation made to the I AM Presence of each one: In the name of the Christ Self of the chelas, I invoke the fire of Almighty God to blaze forth the action of transmutation to change darkness into light—fear and hatred into love, envy into understanding, and vengeance into victory. As violet-flame angels from Zadkiel's retreat direct the energies of the flame, it forms coils of fire in the subconscious of each individual who was a party to this unfortunate interplay of energy.

Coils of fire are formed like the curly shavings that fall from planed wood. These coils rise and fall, rise and fall, intensifying the action of transmutation. And now they burst into a wide circle of energy and then return to the center. All of this is the action-formation of the fires of transmutation, flaming fire moving up and down and in and out; and then, following the circle of the cycles of individual karma in the electronic belt—a scrubbing action, a boiling action, a bubbling and a buoyant energy. Such is the diversity of the violet flame.

Scene by scene, step by step, the angels of the violet flame remove the record from the etheric body, the concepts from the mental body, the emotions from the feeling body, and the scars upon the physical matrix. Right before their very eyes, chelas of the will of God see what the glorious flame of God can do. They cheer. They applaud. And their bravos express the release of energy in their own hearts and a new freedom of the soul as this ancient record is cleared from their consciousness.

And now, in answer to the chelas' invocations to the violet flame, the fiery salamanders and the violet-flame angels, working hand in hand, retrace the record of that cycle when the lines of causation were drawn in the previous existence, which is also shown as chelas learn the lesson of blindly following the blind and of failing to invoke the wisdom of the Logos as a balance for the tyranny of the ego.

Next week we shall continue our investigations of the sacred fire and the flame of freedom—the violet energies that are the hallmark of the Aquarian age.

I AM for freedom through transmutation in God's will,

El Morya

4.

1. Thomas Moore, "Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms," stanza 2, lines 3-

The Chela and the Path

Letter VI

Chelas Who Would Also Come to Darjeeling:

Those who attended the viewing in our retreat of the events at Thrace saw firsthand and for the first time in this incarnation the violet flame in action in the transmutation of the records of the past. Mankind living in the world today assume that recorded history is what it is and that it cannot be changed. They have not reckoned with the violet transmuting flame.

This flame is the energy of the sacred fire that is the gift of the Ascended Master Saint Germain to chelas of the will of God in this age. The dispensation for the release of the violet flame into the hands and use of the students in this century came forth from the Lords of Karma because Saint Germain went before that august body to plead the cause of freedom for and on behalf of mankind. He offered to the Lords of Karma the momentum of the violet flame garnered within his heart chakra and within his causal body as a momentum of light energy to be given to mankind that they might experiment with the alchemy of self-transformation through the sacred fire.

The violet flame has always been used in the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood situated on the etheric plane—the highest plane of Matter—where the Ascended Masters preside, receiving only the most worthy chelas for instruction and training in the way of initiation. Those who were found worthy—adherents of the various religions, members of secret societies, communicants of the flame in the mystery schools—were given the knowledge of the violet flame after having proved themselves to be selfless as both receivers and givers of freedom on the path of soul liberation.

Thus the violet flame was reserved for the privileged few up until the time when Saint Germain came before the Lords of Karma with the proposal to make the knowledge and use of the violet flame available to all mankind. He boldly stated before the Court of the Sacred Fire, arguing as the advocate for earth's evolutions, that the violet flame would revolutionize the human race and make of that race a divine race of God-free beings.

Indeed, Saint Germain envisioned an “I AM race” <1> being raised up as the forerunners of the seventh root race under the Great Divine Director. This blessed Master of Freedom who had sponsored the birth of the nation called the United States of America—this guardian of the Christ consciousness who had walked the earth as the protector of Mary and Jesus, this Saint Joseph, this Uncle Sam <2>—foresaw the land of America from north to south, and eventually the entire hemisphere, as the land that was destined to be a haven for the Divine Mother and her progeny.

Inasmuch as he was destined to be the Master of the Aquarian age and the God of Freedom to the earth, the Lords of Karma agreed to the master plan with the following stipulation. First they would release the violet flame to a certain nucleus of devotees in embodiment who would vow at inner levels to use that flame honorably for the blessing and the freedom of all life. If this experiment proved successful, they would allow the knowledge of the flame to be made available to the masses.

I am here to tell you that the dispensation could never have been granted for chelas to invoke this flame outside the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood had it not been for the fact that Saint Germain offered upon the altar of humanity the collateral of his own personal momentum of the energies of freedom garnered within his soul for thousands of years.

For you see, when the Lords of Karma granted the dispensation through the intercession of this anointed one, they were fully aware that, given free will and given mankind's propensity to misuse that free will, it was altogether possible that certain numbers among mankind would misuse these sacred energies as they had done in the past in the days of ancient Lemuria and Atlantis. Were this to occur, someone would have to make up the difference.

Saint Germain understood this principle of cosmic law only too well. For the sake of the few and eventually the many who would make resplendent use of the violet flame, he was willing to forego and to sacrifice that portion of his momentum that would be misused and to chalk up that misuse as a necessary expenditure in the laboratory of mankind's consciousness. He was thereby in effect underwriting the experiments not only of the alchemists of the sacred fire with whom he had personally worked through the centuries, but also of the populace who would both use and misuse the alchem-

ical fires ere coming into the enlightenment of the Christ mind and that centeredness in the Christ flame which is necessary for the responsible use of the violet flame.

Now you who are living in the advancing decades of the century are the beneficiaries of this legacy of Saint Germain bought with a price <3>—the overwhelming love of the Master Saint Germain, whose love for you even before you took embodiment was such that he was willing to lay down a portion of his life that you might live in the fullness of your individual God Self-awareness. Furthermore, you owe a debt of gratitude to the early devotees who did in fact call forth the flame with intense purity and devotion to the cause of mankind's freedom and therefore made possible the second phase of the dispensation whereby you and countless others have been given the knowledge of the violet flame in recent years.

Wherever you are, as you read my words you can begin to experience the marvelous action of the violet fire coursing through your veins, penetrating the layers of the physical temple—the bloodstream, the nervous system, the brain—pressing through the chakras, swirling through the etheric body, passing over the pages of the written record of your incarnations on earth. Line by line, letter by letter, the flame—intelligent, luminous, directed by the mind of God—sets free the energies, electron by electron, of all past misuses of the sacred fire. And thus not one jot or tittle of the law of karma shall pass until all be fulfilled <4> in the freedom of the violet fire.

If you would have the benefit of this miraculous energy, if you would be visited by the genie of the lamp of freedom, the Master Saint Germain himself, you have but to make the call. For the fiat of Almighty God has gone forth, and it is cosmic law: The call compels the answer! But the call is a very special call. It is not the demand of the human consciousness, but the command of your Real Self, your own true being, the mediator between the I AM Presence and the soul. Thus you declare:

In the name of the Christ Self and in the name of the living God, I call forth the energies of the sacred fire from the altar within my heart. In the name of the I AM THAT I AM, I invoke the violet flame to blaze forth from the center of the threefold flame, from the white-fire core of my own I AM Presence, multiplied by the momentum of the blessed Ascended Master Saint Germain. I call forth that light to penetrate my soul and to activate my soul memory of freedom and the original blueprint of my soul's destiny.

I call forth the violet transmuting flame to pass through my four lower bodies and through my soul consciousness to transmute the cause and core of all that is less than my Christ-perfection, all that is not in keeping with the will of God for my lifestream.

So let it be done by the cloven tongues of the fire of the Holy Spirit <5> in fulfillment of the action of that sacred fire as above, so below. And I accept it done this hour in the full power of the living God who even now declares within my soul, "I AM WHO I AM."

The violet flame comes forth from that aspect of the white light which is called the seventh ray. It is indeed the seventh-ray aspect of the Holy Spirit. Just as the sunlight passing through a prism is refracted into the rainbow of the seven color rays, so in the consciousness of the Holy Spirit the light of the Christ is refracted for mankind's use in the planes of Matter. Each of the seven rays is a concentrated action of the light of God having a specific color and frequency resulting in a specific action of the Christ in body, mind, and soul. We shall consider the other six aspects of the sacred fire as our course unfolds.

Now let us examine what happens when the specific of the violet fire is applied to the recalcitrant conditions of the human consciousness. When, as an act of your free will, you make the call to the violet flame and you surrender these unwanted, untoward conditions into the flame, the fire instantaneously begins the work of breaking down particles of substance that are part of the mass accumulation of hundreds and even thousands of incarnations when in ignorance you allowed to register—through your consciousness, through your attention, thoughts and feelings, words and actions—all of the degrading conditions to which the human race is heir.

I trust that I need not enumerate the seemingly endless but altogether finite qualities of limitation thrust upon the ethers—projectiles of the carnal mind—that have filled the wide-open spaces between the electrons and the nuclei of the atoms with the densities of mankind's carnality. Believe it or not, this energy can be as hard as concrete or as sticky as molasses as it registers in all of the four lower bodies, causing mental recalcitrance, hardness of heart, a lack of sensitivity to the needs of others and creating a dense mass that prevents the soul from receiving the delicate impartations of the Holy Spirit.

So thick is the wall of mankind's density, of layer upon layer of their misuses of the sacred fire, that they don't even recognize the Ascended Masters as their liberators nor are they able to make contact with the blessed Christ Self, their own mediator of perfection who would confirm the reality of the Ascended Masters.

When the violet flame is invoked, it loosens the dense substance and passes through and transforms that darkness into light. Since every human condition is the perversion of a divine condition, line for line, measure for measure, the human consciousness is changed into the divine and the energy that was locked in pockets of mortality is freed to enter the sockets of immortality. And each time a measure of energy is freed, a measure of a man ascends to the plane of God-awareness.

As you begin to use the violet flame, you will experience feelings of joy, lightness, hope, and newness of life as though clouds of depression were being dissolved by the very sun of your own being. And the oppression of the very dark, dank energies of human bondage literally melts in the fervent heat of freedom's violet fires.

Lord Zadkiel, Archangel of the Seventh Ray, made certain that the chelas of the new age would understand the joyousness of the flame, and so he called it the violet singing flame. Indeed, this flaming presence causes the very atoms and molecules of your being to “sing” as they resume their normal frequency and are therefore brought into “pitch” with the keynote of your own lifestream.

This keynote is the sounding of the chord of your own I AM Presence. And when, by the action of the violet flame, you free the energies of your four lower bodies to respond to that chord, the wonderful world of the microcosm moves in harmony with the grand Macrocosm of your I AM Presence and causal body.

The violet flame forgives as it frees, consumes as it transmutes, clears the records of past karma (thus balancing your debts to life), equalizes the flow of energy between yourself and other lifestreams, and propels you into the arms of the living God. Day by day you are ascending higher and higher in the planes of consciousness of your Christ Self as you use the scrubbing action of the

violet flame and feel how the very walls of your mental body are scoured. You can think of the action in your desire body as though your emotions were being dunked in a chemical solution of purple liquid which dissolves the dirt that has accumulated for decades about the latticework of your feeling world.

Every day in every way the violet flame flushes out and renews your body cells, the cells of your mind, and the globule of your soul, polishing the jewel of consciousness until it glistens in the sunlight, dazzling as a pure molecule of being offered upon the altar of the sacred fire as an offering that is fitting for the Lord—your gift to God and man.

And what better gift is there than the gift of selfhood? In reality, this is all that you have to offer. And so when you use the violet flame, you are laying down the impoverished self, the lesser self, that the self that is real might act to increase the blessings of God's consciousness worlds without end.

I recommend that you use the violet flame in the name and in the flame of Saint Germain. And in his words I say to all who would be chelas of the will of God, *try*. For as the Master Alchemist has said, in the word “try” is the sacred formula of being: Theos = God; Rule = Law; You = Being; *Theos + Rule + You = God's Law Active as Principle within Your Being (TRY)*. <6>

Let the energies of the violet flame unlock your true self even as they sweep away the encrustations of the synthetic self. Let the violet flame work in you the works of God.

Until we meet again in Darjeeling, I AM

El Morya

Exponent of the Freedom of God's Will

1. The letters used to form the words “I AM race” are taken from “A-m-e-r-i-c-a.”

2. Saint Germain was embodied as Joseph, the protector Mary and Jesus, and as the prophet Samuel, affectionately called Uncle Sam as he embodies the spirit of freedom to the American people.

3. 1 Cor. 6:20.

4. Matt. 5:18.

5. Acts 2:3.

6. Saint Germain, *Studies in Alchemy* (Colorado Springs: The Summit Lighthouse, 1967), p.

The Chela and the Path

Letter VII

Chelas of Freedom's Will:

Will I AM: I AM the will of the flame. Have you transferred your allegiance to the Master of Freedom and the all-consuming violet flame? If fickle you must be—and I say this with a twinkle in my eye—then at least let the alternating current of your affection be the interplay of your devotion between the Ascended Masters known as the Chohans of the Rays!

How I joy to behold the joy in the hearts of the devotees who discover the multiplication of the body of the Lord in the many Ascended Masters who have attained liberation through the fulfillment of the laws of the one true God and the entering-in to the flame of the only begotten Son.

You who have discovered the flame within have at last discovered the Christ as the signet of your true being. This Christ flame is the sign, the living proof, that you are a son, a daughter, of God. Let no man take thy crown. <1> Let no man take from thee this appellation. Behold, thou art the Christ forevermore! <2> The Christ flame is your claim to individuality in God, to immortality—to the perpetuation of selfhood beyond the mortal frame and beyond the planes of time and space.

The Master of Galilee came to extol that flame, to set the example of a life lived in the flame. So you also have come called by God to be an example to the age, to set your mark upon the page, the mark of the life that is lived in God, of the love that is willed in Christ. As you claim the potential of the Christ flame, as you affirm your individuality in God, know that you do so with the absolute authority of your own I AM Presence and of the Holy Spirit. For he said, “This is my body which is broken for you.” <3>

The fragments of the light body of the eternal Logos, the same “Light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world,” <4> are throughout the creation the fullness of the living Christ whom God, because he so loved the world, <5> gave to every son and daughter. Understand that in the gift of life, the threefold flame, the Lord God literally gave to all of his children the flaming essence of the Only Begotten that through conformity with this essence the world might be saved from sin, disease, and death.

“In him we live and move and have our being, for we are also his offspring.” <6> We are the Ascended Masters. We are the Chohans (Lords) of the Rays. Each of the seven rays that is the fulfillment of an aspect of the Christ consciousness is ensouled by an Ascended Master who has graduated from the schoolrooms of earth, ascended into the Presence of the I AM THAT I AM, and stands as the Teacher of the way of self-mastery on a particular ray, or radiance, of the Christ mind.

And so as Chohan of the First Ray, I teach the law of the will of God and the mastery of energy through the throat chakra in the science of the spoken Word. <7> Lord Lanto, the Master of Wisdom who taught wisdom's way in ancient China, teaches the path of attainment through enlightenment, definition, and dominion in the crown chakra. Paul the Venetian, who was embodied as the Italian artist Paolo Veronese, is the Lord of the Third Ray of divine love. His chelas learn the art of keeping the flame through the discipline of love and the mastery of the flow of creative forces through the heart chakra.

The Chohan of the Fourth Ray is the Master Serapis Bey—a Spartan if I ever saw one—whose fiery determination has saved many a soul from the mush of self-indulgence. His chelas reflect the fierceness of their Master as they are immovable in their dedication to purity focused as the Mother light in the base-of-the-spine chakra. Hilarion, devotee of truth and scientist of the new age, was

embodied as Saint Paul. As Chohan of the Fifth Ray, he reveals the path of mastery through science, truth, healing, and the immaculate vision of God through the third-eye chakra.

Beloved Nada, our Lady Chohan, who was embodied as a lawyer in defense of cosmic justice, serves as the Lord of the Sixth Ray, showing the way of Jesus, the way of humble service and ministration that adorns the talents of others with the rose of selflessness and unlocks their creative potential through the mastery of energy in motion in the solar-plexus chakra. Her motto is the golden rule, “Do unto others as you would have them do unto you.” <8>

Nada's chelas pave the way for the golden age of Aquarius under Saint Germain. The Lord of the Seventh Ray, who is the Master of Alchemy, teaches not only the uses of the energies of freedom and the spirit of liberty, but also the way of the alchemical ritual as a necessary component of soul liberation. His ritual is alive with meaning. In his retreat in Transylvania he unveils the symbology of the ritual of the atom and the formulae of the cycles for the release of God's energy in manifestation in man.

All mankind are born to serve and to master the self on one of the seven rays. Their first Guru, then, after the Christ Self, who is the true Teacher of each man and woman, is the Chohan of the Ray on which they serve.

Therefore, those who would be chelas, those who would pursue the path of soul liberation, will be happy to know that there are seven distinct paths of Christhood, that one of these paths is best fitted to your soul personality and inner calling, and that a second will complement the first. And so you might say that on the seven rays you have a major and a minor concentration of study and application in the law of becoming the Christ.

Now it is your supreme privilege to define in your world and in your life the path that you will pursue on the homeward way. As you learn more of the Ascended Masters and their teachings, as you play their taped dictations given at quarterly conferences, as you read and meditate upon their words, you will begin to identify the positioning of your soul on one of the paths of the seven rays.

Realize, too, that it is the requirement of the ascension that you garner a sufficiency of the white light in your four lower bodies; for the white light is the source of all of the color rays. It is the fiery core of the flame out of which is spun the wedding garment. <9> Your momentum of the white light is the means whereby you magnetize the flame of the ascension in the hour of your victory.

In order to achieve the mastery of the white light, you must have a certain mastery on all of the seven rays; for as you master the rays, they lead you back to the center of the white light, back to the prism of the Christ consciousness whence they came. Moreover, it is impossible to gain mastery on one of the seven rays without this mastery carrying over through the oneness of the white-fire core to other aspects of the Christ consciousness.

Nevertheless, your high calling as a son or daughter of God which we term the sacred labor—which involves the perfecting of the talents that God has placed within your soul—will be achieved on the ray of your major with the support of your minor. All else will be an adornment of that central fiery purpose.

Every soul by free will elects the path of his own ascension. Your soul has already chosen and developed a considerable momentum on the ray of its destiny. This occurred while the soul was yet cycling within the spheres of the causal body prior to incarnation in the planes of Matter. The causal body of every son and daughter of God reflects this larger momentum of concentration on the chosen ray.

Thus you will hear chelas of the Ascended Masters referring to one another as being “on the first ray” or “on the second ray” or “on the fifth ray.” Or you may hear them say, “So-and-so has a

great momentum on the fourth ray and on the seventh ray.” This is good. For when you identify God as a flame and as the personality of the flame, it is good to identify friends and chelas alike as these identify with the flame rather than according to the outer personality or to the momentums of negative karma.

Learn then, O chelas of the sacred fire, to behold one another as living flames. Learn to see the soul and the intent of the soul. Learn to judge by the motive of the heart. Learn to accept one another for what you are in truth and in reality—exponents of the Christ endued with power from on high, imbued with love from the heart of the Christ, exuding the wisdom of the flame whose origin is the universal mind of God.

This week I ask you to call in the name of your own Christ Self to each of the Seven Chohans of the Rays to invoke their assistance on the path. You may ask to be taken to each of their retreats on successive nights. <10> On Sunday night before retiring, you may make the following call, adapting it for each of the subsequent evenings of the week:

In the name of the Christ, my own Real Self, I call to the heart of the I AM Presence and to the angel of the Presence to take me in my soul and in my soul consciousness to the retreat of Paul the Venetian in southern France. I ask to receive the instruction of the law of love and to be given the formula for the victory of the love flame within my heart. And I ask that all information necessary to the fulfillment of my divine plan be released to my outer waking consciousness as it is required. I thank thee and I accept this done in the full power of the risen Christ.

On Monday evening you should make the call to be taken to the Retreat of God's Will in Darjeeling for your four lower bodies to be charged and recharged with the will of God and the blueprint for your fulfillment of that will. On Tuesday evening ask to be taken to the retreat of Hilarion over the Island of Crete to be taught the way of truth, the revelations of truth, and the true revelations of Jesus Christ to the age under the Apostle Paul, the Ascended Master Hilarion.

On Wednesday evening make the call to be taken to the retreat of Jesus in Arabia, where Nada will instruct you in the mastery of the emotions for the flow of peace and the anchoring of the flame of the Prince of Peace to all mankind. On Thursday evening ask to be taken to the temple at Luxor to join the candidates for the ascension as they hear the word of Serapis Bey and learn of the Redeemer that lives within the flame of the heart.

On Friday night call to be taken to the Cave of Symbols, the retreat of Saint Germain on the North American continent, so that you may be saturated with the violet flame focused there and so that you may begin to master the ritual of the atom for the Aquarian age. On Saturday evening be certain to meditate on the Grand Teton as you ask to be taken to the Royal Teton Retreat to learn the way of wisdom and the lessons of illumined action for the precipitation of the Christ consciousness under Lord Lanto.

May I quote the words of the World Teacher Jesus the Christ as I ask you to follow this ritual of calls nightly over the weeks when you are reading my *Pearls of Wisdom*: “This do in remembrance of me.” <11>

In remembrance of the Great Guru, I send forth greetings from Darjeeling borne from my heart to your own on the winds of the Holy Spirit.

Morya

1. Rev. 3:11.

2. Matt. 16:16; John 11:27.

3. 1 Cor. 11:24.

4. John 1:9.

5. John 3:16.

6. Acts 17:28.

7. For further instruction see *The Science of the Spoken Word*, teachings of the ascended masters given to Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, published by The Summit Lighthosue.

8. Matt. 7:12.

9. Matt. 22:12.

10. The calls to the Chohans are made in anticipation of the ray of the day which is released to the planet from the heart of God through the spiritual sun of this solar system at midnight (your time). The rays of the days are as follows: Sunday, second ray, yellow; Monday, third ray, pink; Tuesday, first ray, blue; Wednesday, fifth ray, green; Thursday, sixth ray, purple and gold; Friday, fourth ray, white; and Saturday, seventh ray, violet. Thus when you make the call before retiring Sunday night, it is to be taken the the retreat of Paul the Venetian, Chohan of the Third Ray that is focused in the planet and her evolutions beginning midnight Sunday (10:00 a.m. Monday). Chelas are asked to retire by 11:00 p.m. so that they may be in the retreats by midnight to begin the cycle of the new day with the Chohan of the ray of the day.

11. 1 Cor. 11:24.

The Chela and the Path

Letter VIII

To Chelas Who Would Become Messengers of the Gods:

Mercury is a planet of stalwart souls who have entered the fiery core of the discipline of the law, whose concentrated energies make them quick-footed and quick-minded. <1> Thus the God Mercury, depicted with winged sandals and with the wings of the mind, is the archetype of the messenger of the gods who transmutes the cloven hoof and the horns of the god Pan—one of the many disguises of Satan.

Chelas on the path must know the way. Jesus said, “Whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.” Yet Thomas asked, “Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?” The reply of the Christed one in every age must be “I AM the way.” <2> For he understands, because he has realized the God Self as his true identity, that this God Self, whose name is I AM, is the way. And thus when he affirms, “I AM the way,” it is understood that he is saying, “God in me is the way.” <3>

I AM goal-fitting chelas to become representatives of hierarchy in the new age. Indeed, our representatives bring in the new age by exchanging the old man for the new. <4> I would transfer to my chelas the momentum of my attainment in the mercury diamond-shining mind of God. For I, too, have come under the tutelage of the God Mercury; and thus I have become a transmitter of the will of God, stepping down the energies of that will for lesser evolutions in many systems of worlds.

Being is electronic. Therefore another name for the I AM Presence is the Electronic Presence. Just as you have been taught to visualize the I AM Presence as the flaming identity of God surrounded by spherical rings comprising what is known as the causal body, so you may also visualize that being which is your God-reality as a galaxy of light, a spiritual forcefield of tremendous cosmic power, wisdom, and love that is your very own.

Cosmic consciousness is the realization of self as the galaxy of light which declares from the very center of the atom of being, “I AM WHO I AM.” Forevermore down the corridors of eternity the formula of beness echoes as the mathematics of the spoken Word: I AM WHO I AM. This, the very first equation of being and consciousness, is the foundation of your alchemical experiment that leads to the fullness of that life which is God.

I say, then, come with me. Expand the field of the mind. Tread the cosmic highways which I have trod which lead to the throne of Almighty God. If you are to become a messenger of the gods, you must get out of the finite consciousness and the confines of the mortal dilemma. You must be able to see beyond the finite self, beyond your Lilliputian world, and by co-measurement perceive the vastness of the plan—the vastness of God's being which you can make your own.

A journey to the center of the sun to expand the horizon of heart and mind: this I propose for chelas who will make the call, who will not fear to enter the fire of the heart or to be retained in the capsule of my identity—a rocket sufficient for the journey. Therefore, make the call and come. Make haste, for we leave at the midnight hour from the Temple of God's Will.

Like the little prince of Saint-Exupéry, you will study lifewaves of other systems of worlds. And you will see against the backdrop of the childlike innocence of your own soul how evolutions in Matter have confined themselves to pockets of consciousness that make them useless until they

choose to evolve into a dimension of being that includes an awareness of other parts of life as equal to their own.

In order for mankind to break the cycles of a dead and dying world, in order for mankind to refrain from identifying with the spirals of disintegration and to ride instead the spirals of integration that lead to the source of life, they must be given a new perspective of life. This comes through the conceptualization of co-measurement whereby the measure of a man is measured against the measure of a cosmos.

Look up into the stars and know that their identity has realized selfhood in God. Know that the stars in the firmament of God's being reflect the glory of the "elder days of Art" <5>—of those forgotten yesteryears when sons and daughters of God, members of the early root races of this and other systems of worlds, triumphed in the law of the Logos, overcame time and space, and ascended to the plane of God-reality where they sustain the starry body and the starry consciousness of concentrated fire, leaving a counterpart in Matter to mark the point of victory. Stars are markers of those who have overcome.

Thus you, too, can say: "We shall overcome. Earth shall become a star. The evolutions of Terra shall be free."

It is time to seriously consider the nature of the expansion of the teachings of the Ascended Masters. It is necessary to understand how you figure in the hierarchy of unascended chelas serving the will of God. Those who would be messengers of the Ascended Masters, whom mankind have identified as the gods and goddesses of ancient mythology, at times erroneously attributing to them human qualities, must learn to communicate with mankind in their present level of development.

When you speak to a child, you speak simply, clearly, and in the vocabulary of the child. Thus there are times when we address mankind in the vernacular of the day and there are times when we dress somewhat in the fashion of the day; yet we preserve the word of the Logos when speaking directly to the soul in the classical language of the Spirit known to every soul even as we preserve the mode of the seamless garment of light. <6>

To every plane of being we come, and we address ourselves to the frequency of consciousness in the state of becoming whole. We admonish our chelas to do likewise—to meet the consciousness of humanity where it is today, to meet the needs of the hour, to answer the questions that demand answers, and to touch on those subjects of the law that are of universal concern.

Here and there in the wilderness of mankind's consciousness you will hear our voice speaking through teachers, prophets, statesmen, or the philosopher of the common man. You must take care that the fire you bring does not scorch the wings of the aspirant set for his first solo flight, for the fire that you bring is to warm the heart and to melt hardness of heart. Let the wax of the candle of self be consumed because you have kindled a flame that can be self-contained.

Let it be clear to those who are concerned lest they become the slave of the Master, that we will not permit it unless it be by your free will. You need become only the slave of the law of your own being, the slave of your own reality. Take care, then, that when in fear you deny the Teacher as the Master and when you reject the Master as the Teacher, you do not sink into the slavery of your own carnal mind. This is unwise dominion.

To allow oneself to be dominated by one's own karma or the cycles of one's astrology—this is indeed the folly of those who have witlessly removed themselves from the path. They might as well have plunged from the narrow pass of Himalayan heights into the abyss of nihilism. To preserve the self above the Teacher and above the law is to deny the law of one's own reality with which the Teacher is always one. Each day you choose whose slave you shall become. I pray that you choose wisely.

We send forth a thrust for a purpose, that the rocket of self may be thrust into the galaxy of God-reality. The energy of our thrust is a grant that must be met in equal intensity by your own determination. Thus when the energy of your thrust for a cosmic purpose becomes equal to the thrust deposited in your account, your soul will break away from the gravitational pull of the untransmuted karma of a planet and her people.

Day by day you are required to invoke from the central sun of your own being energy that is sufficient for the overcoming of the gravitational pull of your own untransmuted karma. When you feel weighted down, pulled by the emotions of the mass consciousness, and you find yourself in sympathy with the woes of the world, you must be alert to detect that the thrust of the light of your auric forcefield is on the wane. It is then that the burden you carry, which is indeed the karmic weight of many lifestreams, must become a burden of light.

Only through the use of the sacred alchemical formula of the Master Saint Germain can you accomplish the transmutation whereby the burden of darkness becomes the burden of light of which Jesus spoke when he said: "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest....For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light." <7> Indeed, when you possess the sacred formula keyed in the word "try," you, too, can say, "My yoke is easy."

The yoke of karma which you are allowed to carry for and on behalf of mankind is measured by your ability to demonstrate the laws of alchemy. The demonstration of these laws must begin—and there is no other way—with your invocation to the violet flame. I therefore urge all who are in earnest on the path of chelaship to procure a set of *Invocations and Decrees for Keepers of the Flame* <8> and to develop a concentrated momentum of application to the law of the violet flame.

When I come to the door and knock, I expect to be greeted by a chela wearing the royal robe of purple. If you would bid me enter your house, then prepare the forcefield. Let it be supercharged with the fires of freedom; for I would breathe the pure air of freedom—not the musty odor of the decaying human consciousness.

If you would be a chela of Morya or of one of the Chohans of the Rays, then I say, let your house be a house of light. Let your aura be filled with the joyous fires of freedom. Roll out the violet carpet, and see how the Masters will come to teach you and to lead you in the paths of righteousness (the right use of the law) for his name's sake. <9>

Now then, chelas of the will of God, alchemists of the sacred fire, I would have you experiment in the garnering of a momentum of reality, a concentrated focus of the sacred fire sufficient for the breaking-away of your soul from the forcefields of unreality. I would have you break the bonds of mortality. I have interceded, that you might receive the energies of our thrust. Let us see how many chelas will match that thrust by invocation and by fervent prayer.

I shall return. Watch and pray.

Morya

1. The Master is speaking of souls whose evolution is on the etheric plane. Some of these have ascended, others remain with their home star, and still others volunteered long ago to serve with the evolutions of earth. There are Mercurians who have fallen from the way of the Christ; some of these have taken physical embodiment on earth. There are those who have achieved great attainment through the path of the Christ; these have won their ascension. The God Mercury, as

well as El Morya, is an example of the Mercurian overcomers who may be called upon to lend their momentum of victory to earth's evolutions.

2. John 14:4, 5, 6.

3. When the Christed one realizes that his true self is the fullness of the I AM Presence, he declares, "Lo, I am that I AM!" In other words he is saying, "God in me is the I AM." Thus whenever the chela, centered in his God-realized Self, affirms "I AM," whatever follows becomes a statement of the law of his being. I AM is therefore not only the name of God, but it is an abbreviated way of declaring, "God in me is" or, "God in me is the action of...."

4. Eph. 4:22-24; Col 3:9-10.

5. Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, "The Builders," stanza 5.

6. John 19:23.

7. Matt. 11:28, 30.

8. Published by The Summit Lighthouse, Colorado Springs.

9. Pss. 23:3.

The Chela and the Path

Letter IX

Chelas Garnering a Thrust for a Purpose:

I have said that being is electronic. Your Electronic Presence is a sun center of whirling energies of light garnering consciousness. It is a fire infolding itself. <1> It is a magnetic forcefield drawing unto itself pure being, pure selfhood, cycle by cycle increasing a point of God Self-awareness, the awareness of being as the fiery nucleus of life.

Here below in the planes of Matter life is also electronic. Man is a forcefield, complex, of whirling energies, molecules of Matter. He is a chemical formula all his own composed of many chemical elements. Man is a physical equation. Obedient to the laws of physics, he moves in time and space.

Yet the soul is not bound by time and space; neither is it confined in its expression to the laws of chemistry and physics. The soul is an electron of the Great Central Sun of being. Orbiting around the I AM Presence, the soul is the electron that has the option of electing to do God's will.

You who have elected to do that will have called yourselves chelas, and you are called by us chelas of the Ascended Masters. The path that you are following is in reality the path of the law that governs the electron in its orbit around the sun that is the I AM Presence. Those who are not on the path, whether consciously or unconsciously, are no longer free to move in and around and through the energies of the I AM Presence. They have not overcome the gravity of the mass consciousness. Their souls have not taken flight.

To be free to respond to the initiations of the path, you must be free from the magnetism of mankind's carnal-mindedness. "For to be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace." <2> Indeed, there can be no chela and no path unless the electron of being is free to elect to return to the center of God. Chelaship is the way of transition from the plane of the mass consciousness to the heights of God consciousness. Unless he can garner enough light in the aura of self to keep him free to orbit around his own sun center, the chela, by definition, is not the chela.

You then have a responsibility; and that responsibility is to keep yourselves so filled with light that at any hour of the day or night you are found free moving, a free agent of the sacred fire—not bound by your own sense of limitation or the limitation which others would impose upon you. You must be free to accept the limitless reality of your being. You must not allow anyone to take from you the freedom to be unlimited in your God Self. God made you free, and you must defend the law of your being and your freedom to create after the image and likeness <3> of your own God-reality.

Just as you must garner the necessary thrust of light to preserve the freedom of your soul, to preserve your soul in freedom, so the planet as a whole must retain that thrust of light that will keep it in orbit not only around the physical sun center of this solar system, but also around the spiritual sun that is the source of life for all lifewaves in the system. Each one who is able to sustain the thrust of light required to keep himself free becomes a candidate for the garnering of energies necessary to keep the planet free.

The weight of world karma has never been greater. The Divine Mother intercedes before the Court of the Sacred Fire on behalf of the children of God that the descent of their own karma might not destroy the very platform of their evolution. As Thoreau said, "What is the use of a house

if you haven't got a tolerable planet to put it on?" So we say, what is the use of the path of initiation if the planetary platform can no longer sustain its evolutions?

Therefore, the path of initiation is drawn with two parallel lines. The first is man attaining self-mastery in the microcosm of his being, and the second is man attaining self-mastery in the Macrocosm of the planetary body and consciousness. Chelas who have garnered the thrust of energy necessary to sustain the first line of initiation are given the opportunity to sustain the second.

So many upon the planet earth ignore the laws of God and their own opportunity to make any advancement whatsoever along spiritual lines that it is a requirement of the great law that the few in every age carry the weight of planetary karma in order that the many might find opportunity for overcoming both in the present and in the future because the planetary platform has been preserved.

Jesus the Christ was the saviour of the world because in the moment of victory he held the balance for all mankind. This means that the thrust of light that he garnered within his aura was sufficient to hold the balance for the entire weight of the sins of the world. Because he held that balance, you and all mankind have the opportunity for evolution here and now.

Now it is your turn. Your time has come. Now you can join the forces of your light momentum to that of the saviour of the world and you can declare, "In Christ I AM [God in me is] the saviour of the world!" and thereby draw to yourself the energies of salvation that are for the preservation of a planet and a people.

As long as you retain the awareness of who you really are and what you really are and where you really are, this true awareness of selfhood will enable you to maintain an expanded forcefield of consciousness that will attract grids of light from the heart of your own I AM Presence. And thereby you will become a blazing sun center of light here below in the planes of Matter just as you are in reality in the planes of Spirit.

If you would preserve the path of initiation for yourself and your offspring, then you have a vested interest in preserving the planetary platform. And as you look upon the world today, no matter what your perspective, you can truthfully say all is not well with mankind.

Those who elect to be electrons of God must move among mankind, that the light of their auras might be absorbed by souls in need of light. Each soul who learns to garner a thrust for the preservation of the Macrocosm must also unite with other souls whose auric field has a similar intensity. Hierarchy requires nuclei of souls who will band together for the meshing of their electronic fields for the sake of reinforcing one another's light body, one another's determination in the will of God.

This requires sacrifice—the sacrifice of the human consciousness. Hierarchy has sponsored many uplift movements. We have founded organizations before, and always there have been those factors of differences in the human personality which chelas have allowed to come between them and their cosmic purpose. "All your strength is in your union" <4>—first with the God Self and then with one another.

The principles of geometry must be understood when you determine to unite for hierarchy. You must not allow gossip, misunderstanding, or personal idiosyncrasies to stand between you and your service. We do not need splintered groups, fragmented or fractioned energies. We need a body of devotees all for one and one for all.

You must understand, then, that one of the early initiations on the path is intended to prove whether or not the chela can get along with other chelas. The chela who separates himself bodily from the body of devotees serving the Christ and removes himself into a ivory tower of spiritual pride and self-righteousness is not eligible for membership in the Great White Brotherhood.

Brotherhood means “I AM my brother's keeper.” <5> This is the byword of overcomers. Having overcome, they have said, “We are responsible for those who have yet to overcome.”

And therefore long ago the fraternity of the Great White Brotherhood was formed. It is a fraternity of ascended and unascended beings, of those who have overcome and of those who are yet overcoming. And the term “white” signifies that they are garnering the thrust of energy necessary for a cosmic purpose and for the fulfillment of that purpose in an entire planetary body and in an entire system of worlds. Our thrust cannot be content to remain within the confines of the single electron. We trust that our thrust is great enough to thrust the entire world into the white-fire core of being, into the fiery blueprint of the inner geometry.

How can we expand the Ascended Masters' teachings or the Ascended Masters' activity when our chelas bicker among themselves about the form of services or about what decrees should be given or about methods of outreach? Our chelas must present a united front to the world. Our chelas must show that the knowledge of Ascended Master law leads to love, unity, and above all, a caring and a compassion for one another. Chelas must be living proof that Ascended Master law meets every need—human and divine.

Remember this and listen well: If you can't get along with or serve your fellowman or your fellow chela on the path, then you won't get along with or serve the Ascended Masters. And so we withdraw from those who call themselves chelas but who fail in their service to and with each other.

Then there is always the chela who says sanctimoniously to another chela on the path, “Well, I love your Christ Self, but I can't stand your human.” They presuppose that they understand which is which. They look at the chela and they see the human. I say, look again and behold in his place the Master who declared, “Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.” <6>

Can you look at me squarely in the eye and tell me that you always know when the human consciousness is acting and when it is the Master working through a fellow chela to test the threshold of your pride, your irritation? We do not need to appear to the chela to test his soul. We have only to use another chela to determine what is the level of sacrifice. How much of the self are you willing to surrender in order to retain the privilege of working side by side with those whose devotion to our flame may be far beyond your own?

When the chelas of the Ascended Masters will demonstrate their unity in the flame, then they will see how their combined thrust of light energy will expand the word and bring the planet into the golden age.

I shall come again to bring you signs of the path of your soul's overcoming. Be of good cheer. The Ascended Masters have overcome the world. <7>

Morya

1. Ezek. 1:4.

2. Rom. 8:6.

3. Gen. 1:26-27.

4. Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, *The Song of Hiawatha*, part 1.

5. Gen. 4:9.

6. Matt. 25:40.

7. John 16:33.

The Chela and the Path

Letter X

Chelas Suspended in the Grid of Cosmic Consciousness:

See yourself jumping on the trampoline of God's mind. See yourself bouncing on the grid of energy that is pure intelligence—translucent, glistening cords intermeshed for the interplay of identities in and through the mind that is God. Yes, see yourself turning somersaults in your etheric body, performing the gymnastics of mind and soul that lead to total self-identification with the being and consciousness that is God.

I would move the mind of the chela into cosmic dimensions of selfhood, and thus I give a visualization to stretch your imagination. Let the ball of identity bounce from the confines of the flesh. Let it leave the body and return at will, as a ball <1> bouncing across the miles of Terra, moving as a nucleus of energy over the surface of the earth, then bouncing into outer space, spanning the space between planets.

Let yourself bounce across the cosmic highways and in and out of the planes of Matter. So the ball of self is free to explore a cosmos; and though a million light-years away on etheric planes of consciousness, it can return in the twinkling of an eye to body temple and body consciousness evolving on Terra.

Free your mind to be everywhere in the consciousness of God. Free your mind to roam his mind. Free your desires to merge with God's desiring to be, and let your desires take on the desires of infinity. Deity sires creation. And the siring is the desiring of God to be more of himself. Thus the soul desires to be more of God, and rightfully so. How to achieve that goal is the subject of chelaship.

To be a chela on the path of realizing a cosmic selfhood, you must train the mind to be free, to explore, and to discover self on many planes of being, to move with dexterity up and down the ladder of God's cosmic consciousness as the astronaut preparing for the walk in outer space, inner space. So you must become accustomed to penetrating life beyond the planet and then returning to the plane of practicality, of physicality, where you come to grips with keeping your accounts in order, keeping your house neat and clean, keeping your schedules, and keeping the balance in your relationship of employer and employee, husband and wife, father and son, mother and daughter.

The farther you would go from your point of individuality in Matter, the more tethered you must be to that point. Self-discipline in the law of everyday living, obedience to the laws of God and man, exactness in detail, precision in the precepts of the Logos and of the Mother—these prepare your soul and your consciousness to expand and to reach out for the coordinates of the higher geometry of selfhood. Moving from plane to plane, the requirements of the law are more demanding; and thus the mastery of the self here below is necessary for the mastery of the self in the vast beyond.

Preparation is all. Prepare to meet thy God. Prepare to meet the flaming yod. Prepare to enter into the within. Prepare for the fling from the within to the without. God is all. He is the All-in-all. The path of the chela is the path whereby the all becomes the All.

I have spoken of the atoms of selfhood reinforcing one another in time and space whose light bodies are a momentum for the balance of planetary karma. I have spoken of the need for nuclei of souls gathering unto themselves skeins of light, reinforcing one another's light momentum. The hallowed circle of the AUM is formed as chelas of the Ascended Masters assemble to affirm

God-victory now, to affirm with him: "I AM the light of the world: he that followeth me [the light of the Christ which I AM] shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life." <2>

The voice of the Master echoes in the memory of every devotee of the flame: "I say unto you, if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." <3> This is the hallowed circle of the AUM.

Chelas must magnetize one another in the flame of God. Chelas must come together for service beneath his rod. In every city where there are found chelas of the will of God, let them come together in the Master's name. Let them come together to agree upon earth that the light of the eternal Christos shall be victorious in this age and that there shall be an imploding and an exploding of that light in the hearts of all mankind. Even as the Christ comes into each heart arrayed in his immortal light body, let the gathering of the elect be the gathering of electrons to welcome the Lord Christ in the midst of the circle of the AUM.

Many years ago the fiat went forth from Lord Maitreya, the representative of the Cosmic Christ, that invocations offered unto Almighty God and the heavenly hosts in the name of the Christ and in the name of the I AM Presence would be answered by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand. This means that every invocation given in the power of the spoken Word unto the Lord, or *law*, of your being is multiplied by cosmic forces, and the earth receives the light impact of that call one hundred million times its original release.

This geometric formula is also multiplied by the square of the number of individuals who come together to give invocations in the name of the I AM Presence. Whereas the individual who decrees alone (albeit *all one* with God the I AM Presence) has the momentum of one, and although one is indeed a majority with God, when two or three come together in the name of the Christ, the light-action of the two is squared to the momentum of four, the light-action of the three is squared to the momentum of nine, and so forth, until the light-action of the ten is squared to equal one hundred and the one hundred is squared to equal ten thousand. This is the multiplication of the Lord's body and the geometrization of his consciousness on earth as it is in heaven.

And so by cosmic law, chelas of the will of God and of the Ascended Masters ought not to let any thing, any one, or any circumstance deter them from coming together on a regular basis for the giving-forth of their energies in invocations and decrees to the sacred fire for the alleviation of world conditions—for the transmutation of pain and sorrow, death and dying. As those who come together each week consecrate their energies in service to the Ascended Masters, their counterparts among the angelic hosts gather to blend their voices with the unascended chelas and to multiply the momentum as below, so above.

Those who have been a part of the group decree sessions that have been held over the years in many cities across this land and throughout the world can know with a certainty that by constancy in the flame you have kept the light momentum necessary for the holding of the balance in your communities, in your states, in your nations, and even on a world scale.

Now in view of the report from the Karmic Board which has gone forth to the Keepers of the Flame in a recent dictation given by the Great Divine Director, I ask that chelas associated with our groups make a pledge to Saint Germain and to the Lords of Karma to come together in group decree sessions on a regular basis without fail and that you set aside a morning, an afternoon, or an evening each week which you never miss except in the case of a dire emergency.

In view of world conditions—the threat of war in the Middle East, the threat of mass starvation and even social, economic, and physical cataclysm—the legions of light from cosmic levels have come forth to form nuclei of energy, forcefields through which an intense release of energy from the spiritual to the material universe can occur. These forcefields are being set up over every focus of the Ascended Masters, wherever there are chelas who gather together in the name of

the Christ for service to hierarchy and to the cause of freedom. These grids of light are set up to match the pattern of your own forcefield below, and the geometry is exact.

Therefore we must know whom we can count upon at every hour of the day or night. Thus whether you are alone in your service or (preferably) are joining the ranks of Lightbearers, will you write down the day, the hour, and the place of your coming together—marking the time when your invocations will begin and end—so that hierarchy may implement this plan for the reinforcement of your invocations and decrees and for the uniting of these nuclei by lines of force, by the thread of contact, by the web of light that has been called the antahkarana of world servers.

This antahkarana, an energy field of the mind of God itself, is designed to connect hearts of light the planet round so that at any hour of the day or night children of the light may tune into the Lord's hosts, to legions of light, and to the momentum of the Christ consciousness garnered in the individual and the group matrix. And every soul who commits himself to be a part of this chain of hierarchy may also find himself strengthened in an hour of testing by the unified consciousness of all chelas on the path.

Only those who sustain a momentum of service and keep the flame of their hour will remain a part of this chain of oneness. Those who fail in their commitment will find that by cosmic law the angelic hosts will withdraw and for their lack of constancy the grid will dissolve.

It would be best for you to commit yourself to the minimum service of which you are capable, that which by the measure of your past performance you are certain of maintaining. Then you can and should augment your service whenever possible. Thus you will always be certain of keeping your promise to the hosts of the Lord. Do not keep them waiting; for they, too, have commitments, and they wait upon the Lord their God as flaming spirits <4> tending the altars of the Most High according to cosmic cycles that are for the measuring of increments of eternity.

The giving of Mother Mary's Scriptural Rosary for the New Age, which the Blessed Mother dictated to our Messenger, <5> and *Jesus' Vigil of the Hour "Watch With Me"* is indeed of utmost importance in sustaining a planetary forcefield of light as well as the nuclei sun centers. These, together with daily invocations to the hierarchies of light and the flames of God as they are given in your *Invocations and Decrees for Keepers of the Flame*, produce the action that the great law requires for the holding of the balance in time of personal and planetary transition.

Of such import has been the coming-together of devotees of light down through the ages that when The Summit Lighthouse was founded, I set the pattern of the quarterly conferences for the anchoring of the cycles of the year. By coming together four times a year to give and receive, chelas of the Ascended Masters render an incomparable service to the Great White Brotherhood. If you could behold our quarterly conferences from the inner planes, you would observe how the chelas build the forcefield in the physical plane by their devotions and by their oneness and how hierarchy lowers a grid that is the mandala for that class in the etheric plane over the physical place where the class is held.

The mandala is like a snowflake—unique in its design, never seen before, never to appear again. This geometric design suspended over the group is the focal point in which the energies of the group coalesce to magnetize, as a magnet of light, the releases of the Ascended Masters that are planned by the Karmic Board for that particular conference. Each lecture that is scheduled and each dictation that is given fills in a portion of the mandala, and the application of the students intensifies the action of the sacred fire that can be released to the planet.

Our conferences are held for the turning of the cycles of the year—winter solstice, spring equinox, summer solstice, and autumn equinox. The physical changes occur prior to the conference and the light released from the hierarchies of the sun at the change of the seasons is then expanded by ascended and unascended beings serving together at the conferences for the fulfillment of a cosmic purpose on earth as it is in heaven.

Whenever possible, you should seize the opportunity to attend such a conference. What's more, you should make possible the impossible through the alchemy of invocation to your own God Being. Not only are these conferences the most important experience of a lifetime in terms of the expansion of consciousness and the transmutation of untold substance in your world, but your willingness to serve as a coordinate on earth for the hierarchies of light will earn for you a momentum of good karma that you can ill afford to be without.

God needs man and man needs God. This is the law of the hallowed circle of the AUM. And when you find yourself standing in that circle, ever-widening, that is formed for the final release of the Lord of the World to the devotees at the conclusion of a conference, you will know that all that I have told you is indeed true; and by the thread of contact with hierarchy which you have established, your life will never be the same.

Because of the increase of planetary levels of effluvia and of the descent of world karma in the Dark Cycle, our Messenger has undertaken a program of weekend seminars scheduled between the quarterly conferences. These, too, are crystalline mandalas—jewels of perfection formed by the chelas working in consonance with the Ascended Masters.

Hierarchy bids you welcome into the flame of oneness where you will see and behold with the eyes of the soul how the Messenger becomes the focal point for the offering of the energies of the group unto the hosts of the Lord and for the receiving of the word, the energy, the radiation, and the teaching of the Great White Brotherhood not only for those gathered but for all mankind, for all time and space. This is indeed the miracle of the age—the miracle of the transfer of cosmic energies and cosmic momentums through the power of the spoken Word.

Come and see. Come and see the place where the Word is made flesh <6> within you. Come and see the place where your soul, as a sphere of light, bounces on the trampoline of God's mind.

I look forward to greeting you personally through the Messenger who focuses the feminine aspect of my being in form.

El Morya

-
1. A blue ball—the size used in the game of jacks.
 2. John 8:12.
 3. Matt. 18:19-20.
 4. Pss. 104:4.
 5. Mary's rosaries—one for each morning of the week and one for Sunday evening—are given in their entirety in *My Soul Doth Magnify the Lord!* Revelations of Mary the Mother of Jesus to the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, published by The Summit Lighthouse.
 6. John 1:14.

The Chela and the Path

Letter XI

Chelas in Pursuit of the Light of Victory:

Victory is a light, a being, a consciousness. Victory is a flame whereby the collective will to failure focused in the subconscious of the race as a negative spiral of defeatism is inverted, overcome, and reestablished as the ascending cycle of the soul's reality. Victory is a magnetic momentum that builds the mountain of self which becomes the magic mountain of ascended being.

The laurel of my victory I place before the Christ Self of each one. And the will of El Morya, as the energy-light of the *Mother ray* within you, is the impetus that drives home by the action of the blue lightning of the mind of God the personal victory which you can and shall become.

I have watched the chelas who "know" the law. Yes, they can recite sacred Scripture; for as Jesus said, "In them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." <1> There are those who always "know" the word. They quote the quotable quotes. They paraphrase the Ascended Masters. They are revered by other chelas on the path; yet in their lack of true understanding they lack the thrust of action, the will to be victorious, the love to be self-sacrificing. And so they cycle and recycle the ancient wisdom, going over and over the grooves of the memory of the laws of God, not knowing they are devoid of the spirit, the grace, and the fulfillment of the Lord of Being.

We come with the fire of God-victory that is a cosmic momentum of wisdom flanked by will-power and love-power. We come with a cosmic threefold flame to infuse knowledge with life, to confound the wisdom of this world that is foolishness with God, <2> to transform that wisdom by the power of his rod. We come to blaze the threefold action of the law that swirls as resurrection's fires through the brain, the mind, the consciousness, and the heart of chelas the world around who would, as one body, one flame, form the spire of victory.

We come in the name of the Christ. And in the flame of Jesus, by the authority of God, we exorcise the corridors of consciousness. We command in the name of the living God all discarnates, all fallen ones, and the splinters of divided unreality to come out from the temple of our God, to come out from the citadel of the chela's consciousness. We come to purge the cinders of the mind, the ashes of the burnt offering of selfhood. We come to sweep clean that place that is prepared to be the dwelling place of the Most High God, the individuality of man and woman.

Victory is the momentum of your ascension. Victory is the light of mercy whereby you forgive and forgive to the uttermost the soul's identification with the synthetic self. Without dalliance, without defense, the soul summoned by the Christ comes forth to make itself an acceptable offering unto the Spirit. As Saint Clare prepared herself to be the bride of the Perfect Bridegroom, so now let the soul, naked before God, be adorned as a bride prepared to meet her husband. <3> And let the golden light of victory converge in cosmic purity, veiled innocence, translucent face of Cosmic Virgin.

O chelas of the sacred fire, the winners are those who have the will to win! And the consciousness of failure is the consciousness of doom. Let it be shattered I say! And let it be cast into the sea! And the sea, as Mother flow, shall absorb mankind's collective will to failure. And as the light of victory streams through the bouncing surf, the tide of a Mother's love, fiery energy in

motion, transmutes the fog of depression, the vanity of ego expression, and all not-self awareness outside the fiery core of our oneness.

Victory is the armies of the Lord marching toward the center, approaching the Arc de Triomphe in a radial pattern from the battlefields of life. And upon the tomb of the unknown soldier—the flame that marks the place where the lesser self has laid down its life for the Greater Self—let the testimony of the overcomers be written: “These are they who loved not their lives unto the death, chelas of the Word who overcame the accuser of the brethren by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony.” <4>

Saint Francis was outspoken in defense of the Christ light. By espousing Mother Poverty, he made the impoverished self the backdrop for the appearance of the Christ in an age fattened by self-satisfactions, indulgence in carnal pleasure and carnal treasure. Will you do the same? Will you be the fiery cross of the converging of Father-Mother God? Will you place yourself at the nexus to be the witness of the bursting-forth of the light and the identity of the eternal Christos? “And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.” <5>

Today the light must shine forth into the darkness of a world now bloated with the pollution of pride. The universal light streams forth. The light shines in the darkness and the darkness comprehends it not <6> until man and woman make personal that light by determining to be Christed ones. Then the personality of the Christ revealed as a living example will be understood and emulated. Come forth now, brave chelas! Show the biceps of warriors bold! Show your expertise in wielding the sword of living flame as you go forth to slay the dragon of the lesser self.

“And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, and prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent called the Devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.” <7> This record from the Book of Life is set forth in the revelation of Jesus Christ sent and signified by his angel to John the Beloved. <8> It is the record of the one who lost the victorious sense, lost the flame of victory, and fell into the vainglory of the pseudopersonality.

And the glamour of that synthetic self is the dragon's tail that drew the third part of the stars of heaven. <9> Thus the misqualification of the energies of the lower chakras and of the Mother flame, symbolized in the dragon's tail, caused many lesser angels to follow the one who was called Lucifer (light-bearer) together with his lieutenants, Satan, Belial, Beelzebub, Baal, and others. These demi-gods set themselves apart from the hosts of the Lord and the hierarchy of heaven. Having been cast out of heaven, they created their own kingdom of the underworld, commonly called the false hierarchy.

Once they were privileged to serve the living God as his emissaries. By their refusal to worship the image of God, the original matrix out of which the Lord God himself created the whole creation, including male and female as the positive and negative polarity of the Divine Whole, they were forced to descend into the planes of Mater. They lost their inheritance and their right to be joint heirs with Christ <10> until they should bow the knee and confess that the light which lighteth every man and woman <11> is not only the image of God but the God of all.

Therefore the warning went forth: “Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.” <12> Having been vanquished by Lord Michael, Prince of the Archangels, these fallen ones became the prisoners of time and space, became corruptible and entered the spirals of disintegration and death.

Since the fall of the Luciferians, the Satanists, and their cohorts, they have determined that as long as they were doomed to die, the children of God should die also. For the fallen ones have

but one fear, and that is to die alone. Thus the archdeceivers of mankind, by their divide-and-conquer tactics, have devised all manner of witchcraft and black magic to torment the children of God and to draw their energies into alignment with their negative spirals, their defeatism, their despair, their despondency—their will to fail.

Now we look to the overcomers to challenge the enemy within and without, to expose the lie of the dark ones who seek to invade the mind and the emotions, creating moods and rationalizations. These archdeceivers of mankind continually masquerade as the true identity of the children of God. At every hand they seek to convince the chela on the path that his synthetic self is his Real Self.

I say to you now, your synthetic self is nothing but the fabrication of the collective consciousness of the fallen ones known as the carnal mind or the antichrist. All that seeks from within to condemn, to belittle, to downgrade, and to tear you from the love of God—this, precious ones, is but the movement of the downward spiral of those who dwell outside the kingdom—the consciousness—of our God. They have willed it so. Therefore, do not fall prey to their sympathies; for they would draw you into that spiral of self-destruction by the magnetic allure of their false personalities. They magnetize souls by the brilliance of their minds which they have stolen from the mind of God. Yet it is a perversion of that mind; it is the glitter of the carnal mind.

Beware the tinsel of their sharpened intellects. Beware the pull of their emotions. Beware the pride of the eye and of the evil eye and of a form and a countenance which, though simulating perfection, is hollow, vain, and without the quality of a humble humanity bearing the burden of the Lord's body. Beware the dragon that is wroth with the Woman, who goes forth to make war with the remnant of the seed of the Divine Mother. <13> For this one who employed the gift of free will to choose the not-self is indeed abroad in the planes of Mater, invading the etheric, mental, emotional, and physical bodies of the planet and its people.

These fallen ones continually present themselves as the saviours of mankind. These are the false prophets that come preaching the kingdom “lo here and lo there.” <14> Believe them not. Follow them not, O chelas of the sacred fire. For the living God has placed his kingdom, as his consciousness, as his sacred fire, within you. Watch and wait for the fullness of the coming of the Lord as the law of your being, and do not accept the counterfeit creation. For they are the archenemies of mankind who are without scruples. These are the living dead who desire only one thing: to draw the living into their camp.

I AM the light of victory, and I AM the threefold flame of your Christ-awareness. I AM the champion of your overcoming. And by your word, which is the word of God, I stand in life this hour to challenge every challenger of the citadel of your God-reality, of your divine plan, and of the matrix of your soul. Call to me, and let us go forth arm in arm to join the hosts of the Lord.

Look up and see the banner of mighty Victory and his legions. Look up and see how God is the defender of the light of victory within you.

Invictus, I AM the eternal flame that burns in the hearts of heroes and heroines of the ages!

El Morya

1. John 5:39.

2. 1 Cor. 3:19.

3. Rev. 21:2.
4. Rev. 12:10-11.
5. John 1:14.
6. John 1:5.
7. Rev. 12:7-9.
8. Rev. 1:1.
9. Rev. 12:4.
10. Rom. 8:17.
11. John 1:9.
12. Rev. 12:12.
13. Rev. 12:17.
14. Luke 17:21.

The Chela and the Path

Letter XII

Chelas Who Would Become Defenders of the Faith:

And what of Michael, Prince of the Archangels, known as the Defender of the Faith? Micha-el! The name rings across the heavens like the resounding of the Liberty Bell. And the soul caught in the briars and brambles of astral configurations hears the cry of deliverance. Hail, Michael! Archangel of the Lord, radiantly arrayed in blue-white lightning and the yellow diamonds of illumined action that crown this son of light with victory.

The dawn cometh. And over the hills there can be seen in the early light the silhouettes of the hosts of the Lord. Legions of Archangel Michael, their shields reflecting a cross of white fire, their swords of living flame drawn in tribute to the Mother. Swords formed of the sacred Word which they intone, fired out of the vowels of their love for the living God. They are joined by the twelve legions of angels who gather at the command of the Faithful and True, <1> who also wield the sword of Christ, focus of faith, hope, and charity.

Chelas on the treadmill of life, yoked to the oxen of a mechanized Taurus substance by the lines of your own karma, look up! The deliverers of mankind are at hand. And Michael, Prince of the Archangels, leads the Archangels and their legions in defense of the Christ consciousness. For God has ordained the evolution of the light through an infant humanity as that humanity reaches up to be the full expression of the seven rays of Christed awareness.

Chelas of the sacred fire, in this hour of compelling victory when victory's light surges from within and demands an outlet for the flow of love, I say respond to the call from within. Respond to the mandate of the inner law of your being to be the fullness of the Christ-God-victorious, love enthroned-crowning king and queen, while Father-Mother God ensconced in living flame cradle the Christ Child of their heart's oneness. And the fusion of that fire is for the mastery of the Christ consciousness in one of the seven rays.

This day, I say, choose the path of your appointing and of your anointing. Apply to the inner law of your being and affirm God-reality as the cloven tongues of the Holy Spirit converge within you for the march to the summit of life's victory.

You have heard of the Chohans of the Rays. Now I say, invoke the momentum of the Seven Archangels to amplify in your soul and in your desiring to be whole the feelings of God which compel the entire consciousness into conformity with the geometry of selfhood. The Seven Archangels wield the power, the wisdom, and the love of Infinity-of a cosmos yet to be born within you as microcosmic-macrocosmic energies converge to become the warp and woof of the creative life force.

Now expand the cup of consciousness to contain the Archangel of your ray. If you serve the will of God, then, on the blue ray, the first ray of the morning light, you define the azure of His Holiness. The one who stands before the altar of the Lord, the Adoring and the Adored, releases into the consciousness of the Archangel of the First Ray in sacred ritual a sphere of the will of God, a disc of flaming blue, a core of sapphire yod. Into his heart the great Archangel absorbs an atom of energy, a globule of light. And rising from the altar of the Lord, he goes forth into the cosmos to release the cycles of God's faith-the will to be, the courage to live victoriously, the honor of the law, of life itself, and the energy to sustain a cosmic pulse.

In this blue fire flowing, received into the chalice of the Mother, is the blueprint of every form of life, the divine direction for fulfillment, the network of a cosmos and the egg and the I. And all the Archangels and the seraphim and cherubim bow before the radiant wonder of the world—Archangel Michael, standing in the center of the sun, now become a sunlit sphere of blue, haloed with white-yellow brilliance as the diamond-shining mind of God exalts the warrior tried and true.

Chelas who would become aflame with faith, devotees of the will of God who would become more of self as the selfhood of his will, look up and behold the Captain of the Lord's Hosts—the great exemplar of your faith and your ray. And now, by invocation to your own I AM God Presence, submit by free-will edict of your soul all doubt and fear and every hesitation, all resistance to action that formulates the human question, and factors of disobedience to the word of the Logos. Submit them all to the conqueror. He, by the magnet of his love, takes into his heart fires, in response to the fiats of the chelas, all substance of negativity and the void of relativity.

As these energies cycle through the blue diamond on his heart's altar, the flaming sphere of blue is returned to you and you and you. This Archangel Michael has done as a mighty work of the Lord for peoples and nations and continents and worlds. Carrying the banner of the Cosmic Virgin, he stands; and he has stood down through the ages to defend the children of the Mother against the dragon Tiamat and her seed.

Now then, heed our call and heed his sacrifice. For this holy one of God stands before you. And as you read, each chela of the sacred fire receives the visitation of the Electronic Presence of Michael the Archangel.

Won't you receive him in grace, in honor, and in thanksgiving? Won't you bid him enter the citadel of your being and offer unto him a cup of light, a cup of goodwill? While your Christ Self offers unto him the gifts of gold and frankincense and myrrh, let your soul not tarry in the shadows; but let it come forth and present also upon the altar of his flaming selfhood all hopelessness, faithlessness, acts of wanton selfishness, and every careless deed.

Allow the flaming one to assume the substance of your sin. Allow him to exchange it for the energies of his will to win. He will take unto himself that substance misqualified and transmute it into light, shining light—brilliant victory faceted in the mind of God.

And so you lay the coals of a dying world of selfhood upon the altar of the Archangel, and you watch as before your very eyes they are transformed into the diamond of your crystallized Christ-identity. This is the alchemy of the first ray. This is the movement of a mighty ocean that is the power of the will of God to suddenly be still...and become the drop of individuality.

I shall return to pursue our course of meditation in the mantle of the Seven Archangels who even now are knocking at the door of consciousness.

Morya

The Chela and the Path

Letter XIII

Chelas Who Would Run to Greet the Morning Light of the Archangels:

Each of the Seven Archangels carries a sphere of the energies of God, a portion of the ray on which he serves. Each day in sacred ritual, kneeling before the altar of the Lord in the Great Central Sun, he receives his sphere and he is commissioned to go forth throughout the cosmos to scatter the seeds of Christic light that burst from the ray and the sphere of the ray which he bears within his heart as a great sun disc of emerging Christ-identity.

And the twin flames of the Archangels and their legions which comprise the hosts of the Lord Christ bow also before the sons and daughters of God, acknowledging the sacred fire upon the altar of the heart. Each day the sons and daughters of God evolving in Mater have the opportunity to receive the energies of one of the seven rays cycling from the sphere of light held in the heart of an Archangel.

Thus Michael, Jophiel, Chamuel, Gabriel, Raphael, Uriel, and Zadkiel <1> place before the sons and daughters of God the Electronic Presence of that selfhood which is one in God, their own self-realized awareness of God in the first ray of power, the second ray of wisdom, the third ray of love, the fourth ray of purity, the fifth ray of truth, the sixth ray of peace, and the seventh ray of freedom. For this reason the word went forth among the early Christians, "Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares." <2>

Receive the Lord's appointed spirits with the salutation "Hail, flaming one of God! Welcome, son of the Most High! Enter, thou servant of the Lord. Come into the sanctuary of being where the kingdom of God is come into manifestation on earth as it is in heaven." For thereby you open the valve, as it were, at the nexus of the figure eight and the energy of the great sphere does flow, cycling from the planes of Spirit into the planes of Mater. And in your adoration, your willingness to be the instrument of the Lord's host, you give the response of Mary to Gabriel the Archangel, "Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word." <3> And your response is also a sun of reality, a sun of light, a sphere of energy rotating within your heart.

And thus by the spherical momentum of your own devotion that rises over the same figure-eight pattern, connecting your soul to the Spirit of the Archangel, the cycling and recycling of energies "as above, so below" is given added impetus. And as the energies of the servant of God flow into your being, your energies of aspiration, inspiration, of striving to be whole, ascend to the heart of the Archangel.

This is your daily offering. This is plugging into the Source of infinity and using the symbol of infinity, the figure-eight spiral (seeing yourself as the lower sphere and the Archangel as the upper sphere), as a visualization and an actualization of that which is taking place. Here and now cosmic forces coursing—coursing through cosmic arteries—conduct the currents that are for the sustainment of the heart, the mind, the body, and the soul of God in Mater as in Spirit.

As Jophiel comes with golden sphere of glowing yellow fire and you receive unto yourself this hierarch of wisdom's flame, not failing to proclaim the personification of the law, unwilling to bypass hierarchy, there is imparted unto you the golden liquid light, nourishment for mind and nerves, stimulus for the crown chakra of Buddhic enlightenment. And you are aware of who I am and that I AM WHO I AM. <4> Self-consciousness. Awareness. Affirmation of being. "I think, therefore I am." <5>

Knowledge of selfhood comes with the flow of wisdom's fire. And as your four lower bodies are filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord as the waters cover the sea, <6> so you know that in the understanding of the law is the reward of your faithfulness and your courage to be and to live in obedience to the will of God. And in the joy of wisdom's glow, the soul lifts up a voice of gladness: "I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing. I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart. <7> I will live in the joy of a present knowledge of the Lord and my heart will sing unto thee all the day, for I am awakened unto life and consciousness. Because thou art, O God, I am."

Now cometh the Archangel of love, sphere of brooding tenderness haloed by fire of Holy Spirit—roseate quartz, a crystallized form, repository of pink infired love divine. I greet thee, O lord of love, Chamuel, flaming one. I am become a son of righteousness by love and the movement of love in my very soul. In the alchemy of the third ray, all human sorrow and sin is washed away.

In the flame of responsibility I respond to my ability to be like him. And in the likeness of the image of love, I am one with every part of the Great Whole. And in that oneness there is born the perfect Christed Self of all. And by loving the likeness of the one, I am become that likeness. Sculpted by the hand of the Master, I am formed and reformed until my soul awakes in the likeness of the living God.

In love I am satisfied, fulfilled; for I have entered the bliss of the eternal reunion with my Maker. I thank thee, O Archangel of love, for passing through me, for allowing me to pass through thee. And in the exchange of spirals of identity, I am become thy awareness of cosmic love; and all lesser awareness is consumed by thy heart burning with love for the eternal God and his creation locked in Matter-form and formlessness.

Hearken unto Gabriel, Archangel of the Annunciation, who cometh to announce the virgin birth of thy soul. O Lord, I am made whole! As thy white-fire sphere of Alpha-to-Omega enters my being, lo I am one with the Great Central Sun, a magnet of self-awareness as the Beginning and the Ending <8> fills my soaring sense and I hear the call of the Lord's Spirit "Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him." <9>

Thus the Angel Gabriel brings the warning of the Lord unto all who would bring forth out of the white-fire core the action of the Mother flame and the Christ Child of a selfhood immaculately conceived. Seal thy energies in the white sun, in the heart of Mother Earth, symbolized as the land of Egypt nourished by the Mother-flow of the Nile. Seal the Mother and the child in the white chakra "until the death of Herod" <10>—until the death of the carnal mind and of the Antichrist who sends forth the hordes of night to slay all of the children that are in Bethlehem, the place where God is consecrated as the Word made flesh.

As the milk of the Word fills my cup, I grow and wax strong in the Lord. I increase in wisdom and stature and I find favor with God and man. <11> I am filled with the Holy Ghost. I am born of the Cosmic Virgin. I accept the benediction of my God "Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I AM well pleased." <12> Being filled with the Spirit of the living God, I am willing to be disciplined in the law and to receive the testings of the tempter, <13> that I might prove the wholeness which I am.

Now cometh Raphael, and the sphere of cosmic abundance is transferred to me. In the flow of emerald crystal fire, I perceive the true science of being—the science of the Christ whereby I prove true Christianity and the way of Buddha as one flame. I see the procession of healing angels—the Order of the Emerald Cross—carrying a banner now unfurled of pure white embroidered with sacred motif—an emerald cross entwined with pink rosebuds in remembrance of the blossoming of Aaron's rod, <14> a cross crowned with the crown of life, golden, fired out of the many crowns of this world laid at the feet of the King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

In awe of truth I meditate before the Archangel whose soul sings, "Ave, Ave Maria." I merge with Raphael's devotion to the Mother crystallized in Mater as the pyramid of life, the City Foursquare, <15> and the Mater-realization of Spirit through science and the law of the abundant life.

How bountiful are thy blessings, O God! Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live and keep thy word. Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law....And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved. My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes. <16>

Precipitation is the law of Mother-flow
Coalescing molecules of Spirit here below.
Where'er the grace of Mother's mind
Is received with graciousness in kind,
Chelas of the sacred fire will find
Abundant measure, Mater-creativity consigned.

Enter Uriel, lullaby of love flowing as selfless service, purple and gold sphere, alchemy of self-transformation. I am become the servant of all. I live to serve, I serve to live. My life I give; and in the allness of my gift, I become the allness of his life.

With mercy and compassion I move with the Prince of Peace bestowing the kingdom of heaven to the poor in spirit, comforting those that mourn, blessing the meek with their rightful inheritance, filling those who hunger and thirst after righteousness, extending mercy to the merciful, revealing God to the pure in heart, calling the peacemakers to be the children of God, imparting the kingdom to all who are persecuted for righteousness' sake. <17> I rejoice and I am glad in the light of ministration. For as I anoint the body of the Lord, I behold the Christ, I am that Christ reborn.

Come, O Zadkiel, in freedom's joy! Come in mercy and justice true. Come with sphere of violet hue. Come, O come! Bless me through and through. For I would be the ritual of the law that is the transmutation of every flaw of consciousness and character. I watch now as the Archangel of Aquarius pours the liquid fires of freedom as the universal solvent of all sin and sordid selfishness. I am washed clean by the water of the Word. My soul is free to be and to live in eternity. My soul is free to be the fullness of the law of the seven rays.

I would enter the priesthood of Melchizedek. <18> I would finish the course that I have set with the sealing action of the seventh ray and the ritual of the Logos he does outplay through the many actors on the stage of life. Electrodes are they! Of that Life particular and universal! They tend the fires of the Archangels; they keep the flame of the Chohans. As stars fixed in the firmament of God's being, these actors play their roles. And the role is a giant scroll on which is written the law of life for each personal personality of the sons and daughters of God who will to be the Christ and through the Christ become emissaries of the Holy Spirit.

This is the way of the seven rays with the Seven Archangels. Let your meditation be upon the spheres of consciousness of God's own Self-awareness, and let that awareness merge with the sphere of selfhood that you are. Go forth, then, to defend the faith, the hope, the charity in every aspect of the law, in every facet of the seven rays. Be champions of the light even as your victory is championed by the Archangels of the Flaming One.

I AM the guardian of the soul's devotion to the will of God,

Morya

1. Michael delivers the sphere of the first ray of power on Tuesday; Jophiel the sphere of the second ray of wisdom on Sunday; Chamuel the sphere of the third ray of love on Monday; Gabriel the sphere of the fourth ray of purity on Friday; Raphael the sphere of the fifth ray of truth on Wednesday; Uriel the sphere of the sixth ray of peace on Thursday; and Zadkiel the sphere of the seventh ray of freedom on Saturday.

2. Heb. 13:2.

3. Luke 1:38.

4. Exod. 3:14.

5. Ren Descartes, *Discours de la Methode*, 4.

6. Hab. 2:14.

7. Pss. 101:1-2.

8. Rev. 1:8.

9. Matt. 2:13.

10. Matt. 2:15.

11. Luke 2:52.

12. Mark 1:11.

13. Matt. 4:3; 1 Thess. 3:5.

14. Num. 17:8-10; Heb. 9:4.

15. Rev. 21:16.

16. Pss. 119:17-18; 47-48.

17. Matt. 5:3-10.

18. Pss. 110:4; Heb. 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:17, 21.

The Chela and the Path

Letter XIV

Chelas Who Would Keep the Flame of Life:

Hold fast what thou hast received!" is the fiat of the Lord pronounced by his hosts as they pass the torch of life to every Keeper of the Flame. Like the runners of ancient Greece who waited to seize the torch from the previous runner in the race, chelas of the sacred fire figure in the plan of hierarchy as they take up the torch of the Holy Spirit and of the Maha Chohan, <1> the Keeper of the Flame of Life.

All who would count themselves as members of the Great White Brotherhood must understand the responsibility of hierarchy. The torch is indeed passed to a new generation of Lightbearers. The torch must be accepted gladly by an outstretched hand, a strong arm, a pure heart, and a mind holding God-control over the four lower bodies. The torch must be carried joyfully in the race of life and then graciously passed by the mature to the youth waiting on the line for those who have given their all and received in return the all of the Lord.

Hierarchy is composed of runners in the race. Hierarchy is a cloud of witnesses witnessing unto the truth of the ages. Hierarchy is keepers of the flame of Life passing the torch of the Holy Spirit to all generations. "Wherefore," as it is written, "seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight [of karma] and the sin [the sense of struggle] which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us." <2>

Like Jesus, in whom we find the beginning and the ending of the cycles of Alpha and Omega converged in his great example of the Christ consciousness, like him whom we exalt as "the author and finisher of our faith" because he contained the "body" and the "blood" of the eternal Christos, like him we endure the cross, we prepare for the initiation of the crucifixion, for the joy that is set before us. And by God's grace, when we shall have run the race we shall also be "set down at the right hand of the throne of God." <3>

In January 1961 I authorized the formation of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity to be formed of a circle of devotees within The Summit Lighthouse who would give supreme allegiance to the flame of Life and to the Knight Commander, Saint Germain. I invited all who would pledge their support to this hierarch of the Aquarian age to participate in a worldwide endeavor to draw into the flame of the Holy Spirit sons and daughters of God who would come forward to claim their inheritance as joint heirs of the Christ consciousness. <4>

And so the call went forth to all who had stood before the Lords of Karma at the Court of Justice vowing to implement the plan of hierarchy for world freedom. These are they whose souls, as they descended into embodiment, uttered the fiat of the messengers of the Lord, "Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!" <5>

Just as unascended chelas of the law have obligations to hierarchy, a responsibility to mankind, and a duty that is their dharma to fulfill the inner law of their being, so ascended hierarchs have their obligations to those above and below them in the scale of hierarchy, not the least of these being to their unascended chelas. Therefore, in order to provide opportunity for service to all, to meet the requirements of the law "as above so below," and to release a gnosis of Ascended Master law into hands outstretched and hearts uplifted, Saint Germain went before the Lords of Karma once again. He asked for and received the dispensation to place his purple cape, the mantle of his

service, upon the altar of humanity, and specifically upon the altar of all true devotees of the flame of freedom—those destined to be the avant-garde of the Aquarian age.

To those who would give their support shoulder to shoulder to the Ascended Masters and to our Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet for the promulgation of authentic teaching delivered unto them by the hierarchy, a special invitation was extended by the Knight Commander and me to affirm their sponsorship and their commitment by joining this outer fraternity of the Great White Brotherhood. To all who would recognize the Prophets as they serve in the office of the two witnesses prophesied in the eleventh chapter of the Book of Revelation, to all who would understand the need to keep the flame of Life on behalf of a humanity unenlightened and unawakened in memory of the Ancient of Days, <6> the invitation was given.

Those who responded are those who understood from deep within the soul the need to reconsecrate that flame through daily invocations and decrees made in the name of the I AM Presence and the Christed Self of all mankind—those who were eager to pursue the alchemy of the Spirit and to work directly with Saint Germain to precipitate the foundations of the golden age.

Those who have remained constant to their pledge have also understood the need to sponsor the teachings through regular financial support of our organization, The Summit Lighthouse. And over the years they have affirmed their loyalty and their oneness, their willingness to sacrifice, if necessary, lesser causes and concerns for the greater cause of the Brotherhood on earth, the cause to which their souls were already dedicated in heaven.

Wherever the Ascended Masters have worked diligently to establish a focus of their teaching, there has always been an attempt by the dark ones to usurp the authority of the prophet, the teacher, or the messenger through control of the purse strings. This occurred in the early formation of The Summit Lighthouse. At that time the Messenger Mark L. Prophet totally rejected both the purse and the person of one whose financial backing, offered in exchange for the control of our organization, could have brought him world renown. It is often the case in this world that those who control the supply also control the policy of institutions public and private.

Thus in those early days when the very fate of a planet seemed to hang in the balance as a few chelas made their decision, some questionable and questioning and some quick to leap as a flame in the service of Saint Germain, the Knight Commander exclaimed: “O for ten thousand scrubwomen who will faithfully give to the cause! With these I will show you how to change the world with divine truth.” <7> Therefore a nominal initiation fee and monthly dues were set to offset the control of the few by the support of the many.

Chelas of the sacred fire who would become alchemists of the Spirit must understand the requirements of the law. Whereas we send forth the Teacher and the Teaching, those evolving in the planes of Mater must demonstrate their devotion to both Teacher and Teaching by demonstrating through the laws of alchemy the precipitation, whether directly or indirectly, of the necessary supply for the expansion of the work and the multiplication of our word throughout the body of God. Ours is the descending triangle of the Logos, and yours is the ascending pyramid of the mastery of the material plane.

By the law of alchemy, as you give regular support—heart, head, and hand—to our cause through the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, we are authorized to deliver into your hands instruction in cosmic law that has already laid the foundation for the ascension of not one but a number of Keepers of the Flame. These have both received and applied the monthly lessons written by the hierarchy, presenting step by step the certain knowledge of the law that leads each Keeper of the Flame on the path of initiation to the door of the I AM Presence who declares, “Behold, I AM the open door which no man can shut!” <8> Here at the feet of the chela's own living masterful Presence of Life, the torch that he carries in his right hand bursts into the ascension flame and he is received from the sight of mortals into the cloud of sacred fire <9> with which his soul merges at the conclusion of the race.

The Keepers of the Flame Fraternity is a universal spiritual order dedicated to eternal faith, unwavering constancy, and infinite harmony with the love of God that is forever the radiant flame called Life. Keepers of the Flame live for the flame of Life, and Keepers of the Flame are the lively stones in the temple of our God. <10> They uphold the flame of Life as the threefold flame ablaze within their hearts, a focus of overcoming victory to negate personal and planetary spirals of death, disintegration, and decay.

The flame of Life which they keep within their hearts is a sacred fire blazing higher and higher as they invoke the action of the seven rays of the Christ consciousness. Thus the white fire, in answer to the call of each Keeper of the Flame, takes on the hues of the seven rays as they apply to the flame of God-mastery under each of the Chohans of the Rays.

Keepers of the Flame are responsible to the spiritual board of the fraternity, which is headed by the Maha Chohan, the Keeper of the Flame, and the Knight Commander, Saint Germain. The board of directors is composed of the Seven Chohans, who direct various aspects of the unfoldment of the law both through the printed instruction and through the individual training which Keepers of the Flame are given in the etheric retreats of the Great White Brotherhood. A special Committee for Child Guidance formed for the preparation of parents of incoming souls and for the proper education of children is headed by the World Teachers, Jesus and Kuthumi, together with Mother Mary.

All who uphold the honor of the Keepers of the Flame and live according to the principles and precepts of the law find an acceleration of both inner and outer discipline which comes to them out of the living fount of joy and gratitude which the hierarchies of heaven hold for all upon earth who are willing to give a more than ordinary support to the cause that is paramount to the salvation (self-elevation) of humanity.

Upon the founding of the fraternity, the spiritual board, with the assistance of the entire Great White Brotherhood, ordained and dedicated the Keepers of the Flame Lessons as an official channel which should serve to further enlighten mankind and to vanquish ignorance by the light and power of the God flame. And it was determined at the Darjeeling Council table that the sacred knowledge of the flame which the Masters are pledged to release in these lessons should provide a safe platform for ascending souls—a path so well lighted that none who examine the teachings and pursue them with an objective heart should ever hesitate to cross the threshold into eternal life and the truth that shall make all mankind free. <11>

Those who have faithfully served the cause of the Brotherhood through their support of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity have been amply rewarded with countless blessings. One and all, though sometimes unbeknownst to their outer consciousness, have had the opportunity to attend closed classes in the retreats of the Masters, as well as at our quarterly conferences, and to balance an extraordinary amount of karma through their application to the violet flame multiplied by the sponsors of the fraternity (the members of the spiritual board), who enter into a direct and intimate relationship with each chela who is willing to make the commitment that is required.

Make no mistake. Though organizations have failed, though individuals have betrayed the trust of God and man, the Great White Brotherhood continues to sponsor qualified leadership in outer activities and to use them both as the threshingfloor where the chaff and the wheat may be separated to prove who is worthy of association with hierarchy. The Keepers of the Flame Fraternity and The Summit Lighthouse are such organizations, and our Messengers are examples of individuals sponsored by hierarchy to represent the true Church Universal and Triumphant to all who are able to receive them.

The fact that some have failed does not mean that all will fail, for I am here to tell you that in the cosmos the victories far exceed the failures. And thus we are Gurus in search of chelas who are willing to give that total support to the flame of God-reality which is the foundation of every victory. As Saint Germain set forth the requirements of the hour as constancy, harmony, and

loyalty, so I add to that list courage, ingenuity, and a daring to love God and his anointed servants all the way.

Some of you are aware of the fact that I was embodied as Arthur, king of the Britons, and that I shared with Lancelot and Guenevere the dream of the Knights of the Round Table and the quest for the Holy Grail. Some of you know that Merlin, the court magician, was a living embodiment of Saint Germain, who held the flame of prophet, counselor, and alchemist during my reign. Now let it be known that Camelot was a dream of the lowering from the etheric plane into the physical, as one of the Father's many mansions, <12> of a nucleus of Lightbearers, representatives of the twelve tribes of Israel and the true Israelites whose pledge is also to the Christ and to the flame of reality in all that *is real*.

And let it be known that the Messenger Mark was my chela in Lancelot and that my beloved Queen Guenevere was his twin flame, your own Elizabeth whose Mother's heart now belongs to the world. Let it be known that that triangle of mutual love which we shared focused the Trinity of Father, Son, and Bride of Holy Spirit and that the oneness which we pledged and our devotion to the crystal light and the goblet of our Lord is renewed each day as we partake, as above so below, of the communion cup of life. And the three dots which are the Mark of Morya in devotion to the Mother are the sign of our thrust for a purpose and of Camelot come again.

The Keepers of the Flame Fraternity is presently composed of souls who have been with us through the ages as we have sought and found the Holy Grail. And one by one, those who have made themselves worthy have also found their places reserved at the round tables of the etheric retreats of the Brotherhood.

In this fraternity sponsored by our Merlin, we work hand in hand to realize the dream that was so long ago, the dream that is reborn within our hearts as a matrix of victory in every age. Thus in the ceremonies of the Keepers of the Flame meetings, there is the opportunity for initiates of an extraordinary devotion to be knighted by the Knight Commander and to be sealed as ladies of the flame. Others who have embodied a certain virtue with steadfastness, in patience waiting upon the Lord,<13> may be given the title of brother or sister of the flame.

Chelas who remember the flame at Camelot, chelas who understand the need to maintain the thread of contact with hierarchy and the continuity of the unfoldment of the plan century by century, will run with the call of Camelot and the response that only love can give, "To you I give my all!"

Keepers of the Flame, onward in the search for the Holy Grail! With the banner of the World Mother, the heart of the Knight Invincible, the shield of Archangel Michael, and the sword Excalibur, we shall not fail!

I AM Arthur in the mantle of

Morya

1. Sanskrit for Great Lord. Title borne by the ascended master holding the office in hierarchy of representative of the Holy Spirit.

2. Heb. 12:1.

3. Heb. 12:2

4. Rom. 8:17.
5. Heb. 10:9.
6. Dan. 7:9.
7. Saint Germain to “Friends of Freedom,” 7 March 1961.
8. John 10:9; Rev. 3:8.
9. Acts 1:9.
10. 1 Pet. 2:5.
11. John 8:32.
12. John 14:2.
13. Pss. 37:7.

The Chela and the Path

Letter XV

Chelas Who Would Replace the Love of the Lesser Self with the Love of the Greater Self:

There is a story in Greek legend about a beautiful youth who gazed into his reflection in a pool and fell in love with the image. As he pined away in the love of the lesser self, he was transformed into a narcissus and to this day is remembered by that name.

And so as you look at the daffodils and nar-cissus, yellow and gold in the springtime breezes, moving gently in the fresh winds of Aries and Thor, remember the devotion to the lesser self that, through the alchemy of the Holy Spirit, became in the floral offering the devotion to the Greater Self.

Sometimes mankind who abuse the gift of free will find that in the mercy of the law their energies, cycling through nature, are balanced through the elemental kingdom as plant and animal life take on the burden of mankind's karma. Thus through the fires of transmutation and through the sacrifice of the lesser evolution for the greater, all life evolves Godward toward the center of the Divine Ego which ultimately displaces all egocentrism in the understanding of the adoration of the self as the Great God Self.

The worship of the lesser self is illegitimate. The worship of the Greater Self is legitimate. Therefore in the evolution of mankind, those who have allowed themselves to become attached to the form and the form consciousness have always found that their love is linear, following the finite line that has a beginning and an ending. By and by these learn the lesson that every Ascended Master has learned, that love is spherical and that true love is a whirling sun within the heart.

Ignited by the Holy Spirit, its devotion is to the flame of Life in every self, in every part of the Great Whole. And through devotion to the flame, the spherical love of the Greater Self takes in, in expanding measure, the allness of the lesser self, including its form and its formlessness, so that true love, all-encompassing, includes the Whole and the part.

True love meets the human need as well as the divine. True love can be experienced only as the completeness of the Higher Self is reflected in the pool of the soul. Thus beholding the Great Spirit, the great reality of selfhood, man and woman fall in love with the image of God and are consumed thereby. And in the consuming is the consummation of a greater love than any which can be contained in the cup of consciousness here below. Yet that greater love, shared by the Father-Mother God with every son and daughter, includes the allness of creation, the vastness of a cosmos.

In the relationships of God with God as these are experienced in life on earth, God gives to mankind a sip of the communion cup of love which only he can give. He allows him to partake of that immortal love which, through the fusion of the lesser self with the Greater Self—of the soul with the Spirit—all shall one day share as the joy of the rapture, being caught up in the resurrection fires of the Christed ones. <1>

Hierarchy comes to shorten the days of tribulation <2> for all who have caught the vision of the goal. Straight as the arrow flies, so is the soul shot from the bow of the Eternal Archer. Passing through the planes of Matter with the momentum and the thrust of the great arm of life, the soul reaches the mark of love and transcends all lesser images of selfhood. The arrow hits the zero in the center of being—zero ego, zero self-awareness apart from God. Here individuality is forever defined as an arrow aflame, so pining for the Real Image as to become a magnet magnetizing the energies of

the Great Central Sun, including every virtue and talent that counts in the expansion of selfhood in and as the Holy Spirit.

Hierarchy comes to save the devotees from the shipwreck of a mortal existence confined and confining to mortality, possessed by and possessing lesser selves, forms of idolatry and of the idolatrous generation. Hierarchy comes with a call to the disciples of Christ who would become fishers of men. Hierarchy knows who and where you are. As Jesus walked by the Sea of Galilee and marked Simon and Andrew, already marked by the inner law of being, as they cast their net into the sea and said unto them, “Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men,” <3> so the call goes forth from the hierarch of the Aquarian age to disciples of the Flaming One of Freedom.

And those who have the marking of the law upon their souls will, like them, straightway forsake their nets and follow him, leaving friend and foe alike to follow the one through whose great heart fires all mankind shall be drawn into the net of the Cosmic Christ consciousness. And so the “fishes” merge into the oneness of the Greater Self, into that love which is above all other loves even as the *loaves* were also formed of the love of the Father-Mother God. And their allegiance is that which commands the very electrons of the soul as it gazes into the pool of the Self to form the image of its Maker.

The mark of the fish taken by the early Christians is not only the mark of the Piscean conqueror who conquers the emotions of a planet by the water of the Word, but it is the sign of those who have made the twin arcs of Alpha and Omega coils in the caduceus of the divine polarity. And the dot of the eye is the point of infinity where you are.

To souls adrift upon the sea of life we send out a line. It is a lifeline that must be seized with trust; for without trust, the doubts and fears of the lesser self, with all of its anxiety and frustration, inundate the soul that pursues the reunion with the Spirit of the living God. In taking up the line, the chela makes a choice. It is a choice to be led, that it might one day lead. And there is a daily choice also: to hold on to the line or to let go.

The Ascended Masters do not force their chelas. They allow their chelas to force them—to magnetize them—and thereby magnetize themselves to the higher law of their own being. There is a certain friction that is required for all attainment on the path. There are inconveniences to be borne and perhaps incongruities as you find yourself at times out of alignment with the lever of the law.

Chelas must be willing to exert themselves. Exertion is the block and tackle of mind and soul lifting the weight of darkness that it might become light. And there is a staying power that must needs be tested, a hanging-on for life, for breath, for love, for wholeness.

We write our *Pearls of Wisdom* out of engrams of light, out of matrices of the Spirit. Paragraph by paragraph, the sacred formula of selfhood unfolds. Man must decipher the formula of life and of living. He must probe. He must read and reread. He must invoke the Holy Spirit in whose flame is to be found the interpretation of the living Word and the multi-plication of the loaves and fishes, numbers of the law that are imparted as the equation of Spirit and Matter both between and in the lines of the printed word.

We will not spoon-feed our chelas. We expect to be met at least halfway. The oatmeal is on the spoon. Let those who are hungry lean forward, take the spoon, and feed themselves! We demand the mind of the chela conform to the mind of God. Hence our method in the presentation of the law is often after the koan of the Zen masters. We allow the enigma of divine reason to challenge human reason, to force the soul to a new plane, the plane of the rationale of the eternal Logos.

Our courses of instruction are not presented as a one-two-three, do-it-yourself success formula. We are not interested in “making business” or in popularity with the mass consciousness;

nor do we play up to the sick and dying ego grasping and gasping in the throes of a final thrust for recognition through the emotional or mental control of other egos.

We do not promise to do for our chelas what they must do for themselves. Such systems involving the manipulation of aspects of the self appearing here and there as courses in autohypnosis, mind control, and the mechanical “clearing” of subconscious patterns or the records of past karma are but psychic hooks that have snared the souls of thousands. One and all these are but the *manipollution*, as the Great Divine Director says, of those who are on an “ego trip” outside the living flame. Let them have their day—for the days of their ambition are numbered.

Ah yes, our writings contain the sacred formula; but for the formula to crystallize in the mind of the chela, there is a requirement. That requirement is the input of the chela—the soul ingredient. The chela must mix in the momentum of his own individualized God flame.

Our discourses are distillations of the Spirit. Like the many instant foods on the shelves of your supermarkets, our words are concentrates: you must take them home and add water. The water is the living Word that flows freely from the fount of the Divine Mother. By God you are the Word incarnate! Shall we then add insult to injury by adding the water for you? Bah! Morya says, mix your own brew!

By the alchemy of the Master and the chela, by the fusion of selfhood as above so below, there emerge from the printed page and from the spoken Word a definition of concepts and the sacred formula that is unique for each individual even while it affirms the universal law of the elements. This interaction takes place each time the chela brings the flow of selfhood, of experience gained as it moves through time and space, to the instruction of the Ascended Masters.

Thus the association of the chela with the Master is unique in each and every case. For every lifestream there is a special oneness all its own, and each encounter is a special moment in eternity when time is not and space is consumed. These experiences with the Ascended Masters come day by day to those who will to leave behind the patterns of the lesser self and merge with the solar consciousness of the Greater Self as they study the *Pearls of Wisdom* and the Keepers of the Flame Lessons and meditate upon the dictations of the hierarchy delivered through our Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet.

Now and then we hear the outcry of the proud intellect who takes up a *Pearl of Wisdom* and then declares, out of the ego need to impress his peers or to intellectually justify his rebellion, “I don't get anything out of the *Pearls*.” Well, poor moth, I say, what do you expect? After all, you put nothing into them. Each *Pearl of Wisdom* is a key to another facet of the Master's consciousness. And if, like the moth, you dare approach the light without your own light, you will, like the moth, be consumed.

If you love the Master, you will infuse the *Pearl* with your own momentum of devotion to the law and to the teaching. And this, together with the worded release, will unlock the light of the causal body of the Teacher. Some will try to take the teaching without giving of themselves. These retain a mental awareness and a mental attitude. They are devoid of the Spirit; their cups are empty. Having received nothing, they have nothing to give.

The same law holds true as you read the sacred scriptures of the world, for the true Masters of the ages have never cast their pearls carelessly. <4> They have revealed part of the mystery through the spoken Word and part through the unspoken word of their example. Beyond that they have let the inner law of each one's own being act to compel the soul to rise to the level of the Christ consciousness. Here, received by the individual I AM Presence, it receives the gifts of the Spirit locked in the worded matrix now unlocked by the I AM THAT I AM. “For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.” <5>

Let all then accept the challenge of finding the pearl of great price <6> locked in each *Pearl of Wisdom*. Let them think twice before casting aside that which to their outer sophistication seems overly simple or overly complicated, too shallow or too deep, behind the times or ahead of the times, as the case may be. Let them think twice before casting aside the opportunity to come into union with the Spirit of the living God.

Humanity are all divers diving into the great sea of life. It has been said that if the pearl diver dives into the ocean and finds nothing, it is not the fault of the ocean. Opportunity is the sands in the hourglass eternally flowing through time and space. Opportunity is to seize the grain of the moment and make it a living pearl. Opportunity is to take the pearl of self, of a soul translucent, reflecting rainbow hue of Elohim, and to cast it into the sea of life that others might find in the pearl of selfless selfhood the way that leads to an eternal individuality.

In this age the Ascended Masters have cast the pearl of their identity sealed in God into the great sea of humanity in order that humanity might find their own individuality and their soul similarly consigned to God.

I AM the pearl waiting for the diver. Come and find me.

El Morya

The El of the Mother Ray
in the Eye of the Flaming Yod

-
1. 1 Thess. 4:17.
 2. Matt. 24:21-22.
 3. Mark 1:17.
 4. Matt. 7:6.
 5. 1 Cor. 13:9-10.
 6. Matt. 13:46.

The Chela and the Path

Letter XVI

Chelas Advancing in the Art of Communication:

The Word is all and everything. The Word is the eternal Logos. It is the voice of the Ancient of Days thundering the Ten Commandments from Horeb's height, etching out of the living flame the markings of the law on tablets of stone. The Word is the will of the AUM and the ray of your divinity. The Word is life and love and truth. The Word is law and principle. The Word is individuality through and through.

We send forth Messengers of the Word whose souls, anointed by God himself, have knelt before the altar at the Court of the Sacred Fire and received the commission of the Four and Twenty Elders. <1> And their authority is that of the Great Central Sun Messengers. To be a Messenger for hierarchy is a high and holy calling—one that is not lightly given, one that ought not to be lightly received.

Down through the centuries we have appointed our Messengers prophets of the law, Teachers of the way of the Christ consciousness and of the Buddhic light. Others whom we would call unappointed or self-appointed messengers have come forth to blatantly usurp their ministry and their office in hierarchy. And so there is abroad in the land an enticing spirit, beguiling as the serpent, that is not the true spirit of prophecy. Nor is it come as the gift of the Holy Spirit; <2> it is the voice of rebellion and of witchcraft, of vain talkers and deceivers. <3> These are the crystal-ball gazers, the psychic readers and self-proclaimed messiahs—bewitched and bewitching, coming in the name of the Church yet denying the true Church, coming in the name of the Logos yet their lives a betrayal of true reason and the law.

They are the archdeceivers of mankind. They would take over the person and the personality of the Ascended Masters and the real Gurus. Setting themselves up as gurus, they sit in the lotus posture smoking the peace pipe with the false hierarchy, dispensing drugs along with demons, and even training their disciples in the manipulation of sexual energies for heightened sensual gratification. In their all-consuming lust for power, they teach the way to God through sexual perversion, abuses of the body, and the desecration of the Mother. And the light they steal from those they ensnare is used to satisfy their mad cravings and to control vast segments of the population through witchcraft, variance, and mortal cursings.

Others are in the business of training “channels” and psychic healers. They know not the difference between spiritual and psychic energies—the pure and the impure stream. Thus the gullible they make channels for the energies of the pit, for the diabolical murmurings of familiar spirits and of “wizards that peep and that mutter.” <4> The false hierarchies and the fallen ones come in many guises, seeking to impress an infant humanity with their sleight of hand, trance and telepathy, their flying saucers and other trappings.

I say woe to those who are adept in the mental manipulations of Matter and astral energies yet have not the Christ—the snake charmers and charlatans who display a phenomenal control of bodily functions yet have not one iota of soul mastery! As if they had a thing to offer mankind which mankind cannot get directly from their own Christ Self, their own I AM Presence, and the living flame which God has anchored within the heart!

Some of these, deceived and deceiving others, go so far as to say that everyone should be a psychic channel, everyone should develop his psychic powers. Like the magicians in Pharaoh's

court, <5> they hold up to our Messengers their psychic phenomena and they say, “See, we do the same thing!” Not so! Like the fallen ones who, in their attempt to level hierarchy, would make themselves equal with the sons and daughters of God, these psychic channels would cause our Messengers and their work with the living Word to become muddled by the flood of psychic material being released by the false hierarchy.

Let it be so! They have free will. As the grass of the field, they have their day; for the wind passeth over them and they are gone, to be remembered no more. <6> But the day of the true Messengers of hierarchy shall be as the giant redwood marking the cycles of the spiritual-material evolution of the race and as the snow-covered Himalayas outlining the pinnacles of soul attainment. Thus the prophets have come in every age, and their day is the day of the salvation (self-elevation) of the race of mankind. And the coming of the Messenger is always the preparing of the way for the coming of a new level of the Christ consciousness. “Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.” <7>

In every century the Messengers have proclaimed the living truth that should free mankind from age-worn doctrine and dogma. In this age they have come to prepare the world to receive their own Christ-identity and the I AM Presence “coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.” <8> Their coming marks the hour when all who have realized the oneness of the I AM Presence through the ritual of the ascension should appear to mankind through the exalted vision of the Christ consciousness. Not only Jesus, but Mary, Saint Germain, Gautama Buddha, Confucius, Mohammed, and all who have attained oneness with the eternal flame of Life through the ritual of the ascension—these shall appear to mankind in the Second Coming once mankind themselves have accepted the law of the I AM Presence and their own identity as Christed ones.

The true Messengers of God receive only the word of the Great White Brotherhood and of the Ascended Masters. Their communion is not with the dead, nor do they practice necromancy or spiritism or hypnotism or the mesmerism of the mass consciousness. They are forbidden by cosmic law to allow their chakras to be instruments for the fallen ones, to channel the energies of disembodied souls abiding in the astral realm, or to be the mouthpiece of discarnates or any of the rebellious spirits which comprise the false hierarchy.

This is the age of the testing of the spirits. Therefore, as John said, “Try the spirits whether they are of God.” <9> How does one try the spirits? Blessed ones, you challenge every voice within or without which comes to you in the name of the Lord:

In the name of the living God, my own I AM Presence, and by the flame of Jesus the Christ, I challenge every voice that speaks from within or from without. And I say, I demand that you show forth your light! I call forth the flame of the Holy Spirit to consume in you all that is less than God's perfection. I call forth the Elohim and the all-seeing eye of God to expose the truth, to expose the lie, and to strip all mortal consciousness of its mortality. Let it be replaced here and now with the immortal flame of God-reality.

In the name of the Christ, I call to the Elohim Astrea to encircle the cause and core of every spirit of deception, self-deceived and deceiving. I call to Archangel Michael to cut me free by the action of the sword of blue lightning from every entity inhabiting the astral plane, from all denizens of the deep.

And I call to Mother Mary and her virgin consciousness to intercede for me in the name of Jesus the Christ, that my soul and my four lower bodies might be preserved as a chalice of purity to receive only the word of Almighty God and his true emissaries. So let it be done in the name of the I AM THAT I AM! And let the hosts of the Lord come forth to defend the Word incarnate in the souls of all mankind.

Precious ones moving toward the center of the I AM THAT I AM, the Ascended Masters and representatives of the Great White Brotherhood, whether on this or any system of worlds, will

never be offended by this invocation. Those who are offended, both giving and taking offense, are not of the Christ. Every emissary of the light is required by law to show forth the credentials of his light to all who demand those credentials.

Therefore, speak with the voice of one who has the authority of the Christ and the commandment of God; and accept the covenant of Jesus given unto his disciples “Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.” <10>

It is lawful to question the purveyors of the false teachings and those whose lives do not bear the fruits of living truth. As it is written, “By their fruits ye shall know them.” <11> And so without hesitation Jesus cursed the barren fig tree, saying, “Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever”; <12> for the elemental spirit thereof had failed to provide fruit for the souls of mankind. Thus is the judgment of the Four and Twenty Elders pronounced upon those false hierarchs of the age even as Jesus spoke unto those who proclaimed themselves authorities of the law: “Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.” <13>

Let it be known, then, that sweet water and bitter do not come forth from the same fount. <14> Likewise, those who have failed to surrender the lesser self unto God, those who have failed to make this sacrifice, are not counted among our emissaries. They come teaching in their own name instead of in the name of the Ascended Masters. Instead of giving God the glory, they pursue the vainglory of name and fame for their teaching or their system or their methodology.

These are they who come preaching the kingdom, saying, “Lo here!” or “Lo there!” who fail to acknowledge that the kingdom of God is within you. <15> They make themselves gods before men. Being themselves idolaters of the lesser self, they receive the idolatry of the lesser selves of their followers while failing to exalt the Higher Self.

And so as the messenger of Jesus instructed John the Revelator who fell down to worship him, “See thou do it not...worship God,” <16> and as the commandment was given, “Thou shalt have no other gods before me,” <17> so we say, worship God as the I AM THAT I AM. With all thy heart, with all thy soul, with all thy mind, worship him. <18>

For the act of worship is an action of flow. It is a flow of energy from your soul that makes an arc with the object of your worship. It is the energy of devotion. And therefore if the object of your devotion be any aspect of the lesser self, God's energy in you flows to that self, forming the arc of idolatry. And one day the idol will come crashing down, broken before your feet; and it will be the arc of your own energy that destroys both the idol and the idolater.

The testing of the Messengers is the testing of the decibels and of the cycling of the energies of infinity through form and consciousness. Where there is light uncontaminated by the darkness of ego and ego manipulation, where there is a dazzling sun of glory and real contact with hierarchy through the power of the spoken Word, where there is the conveyance of the Christ mind, there stands the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood.

And so the messenger of the covenant shall suddenly come to his temple. <19> His temple is the heart of man. He is the Christed one standing at the altar of the sacred fire to read the proclamation of deliverance—the deliverance of the soul into the arms of Almighty God. And so the Christed one releases the statement of the law even as that statement has been sent forth by the Messengers whom we have chosen and ordained.

In 1876, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky was ordered by the Master Kuthumi and me, then known as the Masters K.H. and M., to write *Isis Unveiled*. Later she was given the responsibility of imparting *The Secret Doctrine* to the world. Commissioned by Jesus the Christ, the Ascended Master Hilarion, and Mother Mary, Mary Baker Eddy was given certain revelations which she set forth in *Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures*. Though at times beset with their own

preconceptions and the burden of the mass consciousness, these witnesses codified the truth and the law of East and West as the culmination of thousands of years of their souls' distillations of the Spirit.

Such Messengers are not trained in a day or a year or a lifetime. Embodiment after embodiment, they sit at the feet of the Masters and receive the emanations of their mantle in the power of their word and example. A number of others who were selected to perform a similar service for hierarchy failed in their initiations through the pride of the intellect and their unwillingness to submit identity totally unto the flame. They have become thereby totally self-deluded and they continue to draw innocent souls into the chaos of their delusion.

In the 1930s came the twin flames Guy W. Ballard and Edna Ballard imparting the sacred mystery of the law of the I AM, further knowledge of hierarchy, the invocation of the sacred fire, and the path of the ascension. Representatives tried and true of Saint Germain, they were commissioned to remain the only Messengers of the hierarchy of the Aquarian age until mankind should redeem a certain portion of their karma.

When that cycle was fulfilled, Saint Germain, together with the Darjeeling Council, sponsored Mark and Elizabeth Prophet to carry on the work not only of the Ballards and the I AM movement, but also of Nicholas and Helena Roerich. The Roerichs set forth the word of Morya destined to reach both the Russian and the American people with the energy and the enlightenment that should deter the red dragon <20> of World Communism. And so the Mother flame of Russia and the Mother flame of America converge in spirals of freedom and victory for the sons and daughters of God in both nations and in every nation upon earth.

Hierarchy is no respecter of persons, of politics, or of polemics. Hierarchy's call knows no barrier. It cannot be stayed by the iron curtain or by the iron wall that a mechanistic civilization has erected around the children of God. The beam of our eye is a laser beam; it is the action of the ruby ray. It goes straight to the heart of the devotee; and no hand and no force and no ideology can stay the will of the Master who sends forth that ray to call the souls of God home.

Let those who reckon otherwise beware. For I have spoken; and the Lord has said, "So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it." <21>

I conclude my letters to chelas on the path with the exhortation of the apostle of the early Church whose office is now filled by the Mother of the Flame: "Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away." <22>

When Peter was confronted with the ultimate test of sacrifice, he attempted to remove himself from the fiery core of the Christ, from the center of the flame and of the Mother. Fleeing Rome to escape martyrdom, he met the Lord Christ along the Appian Way and asked his Master, "Quo vadis?—Where are you going, Lord?" Jesus answered, "I go to Rome to be crucified again." And so Peter accepted his destiny, turned in the way, went back to Rome, and was crucified for his Lord.

To all who are confronted with the temptation to withdraw from the Christ, from the Mother, or from the path of initiation, I say, go back! Go to Rome—there to be crucified for your Lord, there to lay down the lesser self, that the Christ may appear not only in you, but in the hearts of all mankind.

And the promise of the Second Coming is fulfilled each time you lay down the life of the lesser self that the Christ might take it again and go forth to work his works through you as apostles of the Church Universal and Triumphant, as disciples of Christ, as ministers and teachers, healers and counselors, as servants, scientists, artists, and artisans of Spirit and Matter.

Go forth in the name of God and in the name of Jesus the Christ. Swiftly, fearlessly, run to greet your divine destiny there at the nexus of the fiery cross where God and man meet in a conflagration of the Holy Spirit that is the essence of living love.

I AM Morya waiting for the knock of the chela at the door of the Darjeeling retreat.

M

-
1. Rev. 4:4.
 2. 1 Cor. 12:10.
 3. Titus 1:10.
 4. Isa. 8:19.
 5. Exod. 7:8-12.
 6. Pss. 103:15-16.
 7. Matt. 11:10.
 8. Matt. 24:30.
 9. 1 John 4:1.
 10. John 16:23-24.
 11. Matt. 7:20.
 12. Matt. 21:19.
 13. Luke 11:52.
 14. James 3:11.
 15. Luke 17:21.
 16. Rev. 19:10.
 17. Exod. 20:3.
 18. Matt. 22:37.
 19. Mal. 3:1.
 20. Rev. 12:3.
 21. Isa. 55:11.
 22. 1 Pet. 5:2-4.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

I

Becoming the Buddha

Chelas Ever Mounting the Path of Attainment:

There are some who are born to be the Christ and there are some who are born to be the Buddha. Who is Christ? Who is Buddha? Who are you? Why were you born? To be man, to be woman, to be father, to be mother. Yes, this and more.

To be the Christ or to be the Buddha where you are, you must know that that is the goal of life for you. There are those who know from within, for their souls have cried out and they have heeded the call of conscience, of inner flame. They have known with an inner knowing that this life was intended to be a victorious manifestation of the life everlasting.

At that moment when the inner and the outer man merge with the God-realization that God and only God is the goal of life, of evolution, of all effort, human and divine—at that moment the spark of the Logos ignites the flame, the all-consuming passion of the chela in search of the teacher and the teaching. Hence the vision of the goal inspires the soul to determine ways and means of attaining the goal. Thus the Eightfold Path was born out of my communion with the Most High God—a communion that was a supreme compassion, a deep desire to show mankind how to return to the center of God-reality in which I found myself immersed.

O flaming Presence of the central sun,
O flaming Reality, thou Cosmic One,
O God, the All-in-all,
How can I impart the quickening, the awakening,
The awareness of the Enlightened One,
To those here below
Who have never tasted of the immortal fount,
Who have not stood with Christ
On transfiguration's mount,
Who have not beheld
The hand of God on Horeb's height
Or borne witness to Elijah's flight,
To those who have not known thyself
In bodhisattva's grace
Or in the eyes of arhat, adept, avatar?

To those who would return to thee
Yet have not glimpsed eternity
I would bring the light,
I would bring the remembrance
Of an origin so vast.
I would bring a cup of living flame
From the altar of the Most High God.
I would offer the cup of liquid gold
To those who honor thee and would hold
Thy light, thy being,

And the cycling of thy law
In mind and heart and soul,
That they might reach the goal.
I give my life, my energy,
For the fusion of humanity
With sacred fire, with mind of God,
With love compelling and wisdom telling
That the way, the Eightfold Path,
Is the means of cycling
To the center of the sun of God consciousness.
And the way made plain
Neither for the proud nor for the profane
Is the way of selflessness,
Desirelessness, all-inclusiveness.

I AM the Buddha come again.
I AM the Buddha come to win
Souls for God, for hierarchy,
Souls for freedom, for individuality.
I AM the Buddha.
I come quietly as all-pervasive awareness
Of gentleness, of sweet caress,
Of God enfolding life with tenderness,
A thousand petals of a thousand-petaled rose
And of a lotus that blooms and grows
In the swampland of life—
Symbol of alchemy,
Of transmutation of karma,
Of life transcending cycles
Of pain and suffering.
As point by point the petals of the law
Reveal a soul without flaw,
Redemption's fires in Holy Spirit,
There transpires the purging and the pummeling,
The testing and the tempering
Of a soul that is born to be
The Christ, the Buddha,
To be free.
I AM the Buddha.
I come quietly.

Bidden by the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood, I come to tutor those who would be teachers. I come to take the chelas of East and West, to take them by the hand and lead them to Mount Everest. High in the Himalayas we shall stand—your hand in mine and mine in thine. We hold the hand of hierarchy. So learn from me, if you will, of the chain of hierarchy, of worlds within and worlds beyond, of galaxies of light, of brothers and sisters you have known, now a part of cosmic consciousness. They know where the doves have flown.

The path of the Buddha is also the way of the Holy Spirit—of caduceus rising and fourfold mastery of planes of consciousness. The way of the Buddha is the adoration of the Mother. It is the child adoring the Mother, the Mother adoring the child. It is God enveloping man and man enveloping God, the Lover and the beloved fused as one life even as the Knower becomes the

known and the known becomes the Knower. I would teach you of wholeness, of God as one and of God as twin flames, of God as one and God as three-in-one, of God as one and God as four, and on and on, until God, as numberless numbers, transcends all numbers and becomes the Infinite One. Infinity born again and again in you is God realized through and through.

I come that you might experience God as I have done, so that in passing the torch of illumination to the age into the keeping of the Mother, as I have entrusted it to her care, you might also transfer, with the torch of illumination, illumined action, enlightenment, and the experience of being God. Let enlightenment in this age be the experience of the Buddha where you are. Let wisdom be the divining rod of love. Let all that you are told of life and law and liberty be that which you now hold as action, interaction, experience that is proof—a proof of science and of truth, a proof that shows in eyes that shine for God and in a face transparent with image of Cosmic Virgin smiling through.

Let enlightenment be souls that are free, souls winning God-mastery. Let enlightenment be the mark of those who love and keep on loving still in the face of adversity and every thrust of tyrant's will. Let enlightenment be the love that consumes the dragon in his lair, whose rushing, crystal stream flowing on to roaring waterfall of light drowns out the screaming and the screeching of the denizens of night. Let enlightenment be God-government, God-vision, and God-victory for a planet and a people.

I AM the Buddha.
I come quietly.
Let the chelas of Morya listen well,
For I have a tale of attainment to tell.
Week by week I shall unfold
The glory of your becoming sevenfold—
Masters of the sacred law
And possessors of the forces ten.
Listen well, for I shall tell
The story of becoming
The Buddha where you are.

I AM

Gautama

in the flame of peace

Quietly Comes the Buddha

II

The Wheel of Perfection

Chelas Now Mounting the Wheel of Perfection:

The story of Sumedha is the story of a soul becoming the Buddha—your soul, my soul. When in the course of the endless cycles of human incarnations the soul begins to ponder the miseries attendant upon the wheel of rebirth, its subjection to birth and death, disease and decay, by and by it comes to the realization that peripheral existence <1> is vain—an endless succession of vanities. At the end of the chain of miseries, there is born one day within the soul the God-determination to be free. It is then and only then that the soul pursues the center of the law of cycles, the origin of being, and centers itself within the Flaming One.

The way of the Buddha is the path of enlightenment through self-knowledge—knowledge of every aspect of the self, what the Self is, what the self is not. When the soul surveys existence and existences—the round of karma created by desire, the round of pleasure experienced through the physical senses—and yearns for something more than all of this, something within called the eternal bliss, the soul is ready for the path of the Buddha; and the Buddha comes quietly.

Mankind have sought escape, surcease from sorrow, and to break the confines of the flesh; but few have succeeded in retaining an identity, in securing the destiny of the soul, without perfection as the goal. As long as men have sought the answers to life in relativity, they have subjected themselves to laws of mortality. Self-made and self-imposed are these laws, and mankind have become a law unto themselves.

By ignoring the inner law of life, they have gone round and round in endless labyrinthian caves of consciousness at sublevels of awareness. Here where they have sought reality, here where they have thought reality to be, they have encountered and put on an existence that is of the night. And so coordinates of consciousness found in the substrata of being have provided no clue, no sign, except the clue of nonexistence, except the sign of death. And so the existence of the not-self is a nonexistence—desires leading unto death and death unto desire. And the cycles of karma roll, and mankind in twilight consciousness impose the rule of sin and struggle where purity and victory might appear.

I come to clear the mental densities and to carve a pathway from subterranean chambers unto the Himalayan heights. I penetrate the depths of astral consciousness where Mara has enslaved humanity. I come with a light, a threefold light of faith and hope and charity. I come forth from nirvana the Enlightened One carrying the torch of the ages. Let the souls who would be free, who would search and find the way, follow me in this hour of the Glorious Day. And so as the Mother descends into the earth to claim her own, I come also to claim the light of God-identity.

I AM the Buddha.

I come quietly.

And to all I now proclaim:

There is an escape from darkness unto light.

There is a way wherein the soul takes flight.

I point the way.

I AM the way.

I AM the Buddha of the light.

Now learn of me.
My way is clear.
At Shamballa threefold-tier<RF#>3
Foundation of the law
Of wisdom's power and love's own bower,
Tripartite light connecting hearts the world around
With heart of God,
Reveals the sacred mystery of my way.
For in the balance of the graces three,
There is the consuming
Of all hatred, lust, infatuation.
There is the extinguishing
Of the law of self-perpetuation.
As the candle of the not-self
Is snuffed out in an era of time and space,
So, too, the errors of mortality
Are swallowed up in God-immortality,
The singularity of the One.
And from the ashes of the former self
The threefold flame ignites
Nobility, honor, and love.
These three reveal the way of wisdom
And of wisdom's throne.
So let those who would attain the path
For every error now atone.

Let all proclaim the victory of the light
And in his law delight.
Let all proclaim my way,
The way of peace
And of freedom in love's release.
Let all know this hour
That nirvana, as the consciousness of God,
Is attainable here and now—
When to selflessness you vow
To seek the way of bliss,
The reunion of happiness,
When by your faith,
Your hope, your charity,
The soul's approbation
Echoes in the temple of being:

There is a way.
I AM the way.
There is an escape from human consciousness.
I AM the way.
I shall find the way.
I shall search until I have become the way.
And when I have found
Surcease from this mortal round,
I shall not take the leap,

The giant leap into the arms of God,
Until I have cleared the way
And beckoned to humanity
And set forth the law
By example without flaw.
And so the Buddha I would be,
And so the Buddha I would see.

The path of attainment in the Buddhist light
Is to pursue the way of perfection
And, when the perfected way is found,
To leave the reward of highest goal
And to return to time and space
And the evolutions of the race
To hold the torch,
To lead captivity captive <2>
To the law of selfhood lived in God,
To anoint the blinded eyes with the spittle
Until they see men as trees walking, <3>
And then the Buddha talking,
And then the Christ upon the mount, <4>
Until the blinded know their blindness <5>
And are blind no more,
Until the stubborn, willful,
Kick no more against the pricks <6>
Of their own karmic recompense,
But embrace the Savior on the way,
Experience that blindness for a day.

This not the blindness of the cave,
But the blindness of the light
And of the brave
Who dare remove themselves from Mara's toils
And starve the senses for awhile,
Until these false defenses
Of the nonexistence of the not-self
Are replaced by the senses of the soul
And the soul expanding like the sun—
Whirling, fiery center—
Enters a solar consciousness
And knows God as the cosmic void.

This is nirvana:
The place where God is real,
The store of energy whereby you heal
The wounds and the war scars
Of these little ones.
And so I say to all today
Who choose to walk my way,
Who choose the Buddhist ray:
Be prepared to take the torch of life,
But not unto thyself.

The torch is for humanity,
And it is carried
Only by those who have extinguished
The candle of the lesser self.
Now let us see
Who will follow the Buddha
On the path of hierarchy.

In the center of the flame I AM

Gautama

1. Peripheral existence is a term which refers to living outside or on the periphery of the circle of God's being. It is an existence in the darkness of sensuality and not-being.

2. Pss. 68:18; Eph. 4:8.

3. Mark 8:22-24.

4. Mark 9:2.

5. John 9:39-41.

6. Acts 9:5.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

III

The Perfection of Alms

Chelas Defining the Law of Perfection:

Indeed the story of Sumedha can be the story of your soul, of one who recognized the goal of Buddhahood, pursued it valiantly, and won. The beginning of striving to be Buddha is self-mastery formulated from the fiery core, the light that lighteth every man and woman born of the essence of God-Good. Those who apply themselves diligently to the law of the Christed ones are not afraid to make a strenuous effort—as Christ did in Gethsemane, sweating “as it were great drops of blood” <1>—to vanquish the human will and to declare “Peace, be still!” to the tempest of human emotions and the turbulence of the human intellect.

In order to be aware of Buddhist consciousness, to even contain within soul and being a recognition of the Buddhist initiation and the ancient lineage of the many Buddhas who have come forth out of hierarchy, out of the Great Central Sun, to manifest for humanity the consciousness of the One, you must have already prepared yourself in the Way of the Cross and the fourteen stations which define the victory of the Christ in each of the seven rays.

And thus Sumedha earned the right to recognize the Buddha; for the senses and the pretenses of the human had been set aside and the apertures of the soul—as chakras, faculties, and sensitivities—had been sharpened, quickened, filled with light to master the law of the seven rays, to be the Christed one, anointed through self-discipline and perseverance through adversity. This is the foundation whereby the Christed ones prepare to meet the Buddha on the way. Therefore, attain God-mastery in the law of the seven rays. Therefore, come to Shamballa as victors bold, as masters of the flame. And by the humility you have attained, you will recognize the conqueror on the way, the Lord of All the World.

Because Sumedha—your own soul and mine—had determined to find the path and to let nothing hold him back, his heart was filled with joy when he heard that the Buddha called Dipamkara was coming by the way. While Sumedha was clearing the path for the holy one of holies, he meditated on the name of Buddha, and within his soul he did proclaim, “The Buddha comes! All hail, the Buddha comes to reign!” And as he was meditating upon the law of the three and three, the six powers of the star of God-mastery, and visualizing the image of the Buddha enthroned within his heart, lo, came the Buddha, came Dipamkara!

The path was not yet cleared, and so quickly he laid himself face down upon the mud that the Buddha and his disciples might walk over him. As Sumedha—your own soul and mine—lay waiting for the procession of the Buddha, his contemplation was upon the transmutation of corruption that he might know and one day become the Incorruptible One. And he pondered in his heart the securing of wisdom and all knowledge through Buddhahood.

With each such yearning of the soul, with each such desiring to be whole, the one in whom the flame of compassion burns now earns the right to be the soul representative of the soul of humanity. For he desires to achieve omniscience neither for personal adulation in this world nor for personal gain in worlds to come, but to attain the Buddhist enlightenment that he might be a Buddha here and now, a Buddha for humanity, a wayshower pointing the way from this shore to the next.

Thus the desiring to be the Buddha must contain within itself that humility which does provide totality of being, that all mankind might walk over the body of the Buddha, might pass

through his mind, might be nourished by his energy, his self-mastery. All this the soul lying face down in the mud, the soul determined on the path of selflessness in service, declares unto itself it must accomplish before taking leave of Terra and entering in to nirvana.

So then, Dipamkara the Buddha approached Sumedha prostrate in the mud and, stopping there, proclaimed to all the company that he, in vast cycles yet to be, would be crowned a Buddha, Lord of All the World. The destiny not only of Sumedha but of every living soul was proclaimed that day. But the difference between Sumedha and all other living souls that day was that he accepted his God-ordained destiny, his responsibility to be the Buddha. The soul that accepts future attainment and the presaging of that attainment in the ever-present now is the soul who seizes the fiat of the Lord of the World "Thou shalt be the Buddha!" with the vow "I AM the Buddha here and now!"

No matter how far seeming from present awareness is the soul's own attainment of Buddhahood, the soul must understand that time and space afford opportunity to expand, to prepare the self line by line, and to put on the virtues of the wheel of perfection. These virtues are flames of the one great flame, petals of the thousand-petaled lotus. Therefore, instead of waiting for a Buddha or a Christed one to gain mastery of the soul, the soul who determines to be the Buddha pursues with diligence the ten perfections of the wheel of the law. And as the cycles turn, the foundations of Buddhahood are formed; and one day the soul finds itself a veritable magnet of the central sun, magnetizing the Buddhist light until it does become the Buddha all in one.

The first perfection of the wheel, then, for all who with Sumedha would be the Buddha, is the Perfection of Alms. It is the total giving of oneself, the continual emptying of the jar of water, that the jar might be filled again. It is the self-emptying, the bestowing of the energy of God freely. This virtue is the testing of the measure of selflessness, for only in the flame of selflessness are there found souls who can be trusted with the energies of God's power.

Only in selflessness can the soul be trusted with omnipotence. When the Lord God knows by the proof of action that the soul can let go and bestow upon humanity every blessing that it has received from on high, then he will bequeath to that soul limitless energy and the powers not only of this world but of many worlds. To learn to give is to learn also to receive and to trust the law that every thing that thou givest and every good thing that thou doest shall return to thee tenfold by the wheel of the law of the ten perfections. This is a law which must be trusted before it can be tested, and even in the testing it must be trusted.

The Perfection of Alms as a virtue fourfold must be perfected in the four lower bodies by the application of the threefold flame. Intelligence must govern giving, and wise application of the law, and compassion without flaw. The Perfection of Alms is not casting one's pearls before swine; <2> nor is it the unwise use of energies and talents entrusted to the care of the spiritual overseers, the stewards of the race. For every morsel of energy that is given must be well placed, secured within the heart chakra of both the giver and the receiver, then multiplied in grace. By contemplation and meditation upon the Christ within yourself—the subject of your giving—upon the Great Giver of every perfect gift, and upon the Christ within the receiver of your gift—the object of your giving—you must come to know that all givingness is to vest the self as God with self-mastery in the law and then to bestow the love of Christ upon humanity here below.

This balanced flow of power, wisdom, love must needs be multiplied by mastery of the sacred elements in the body of the Mother. Therefore, in the planes of Matter, see how the tripartite flame of Shamballa will give to you the mastery of the Conqueror of the World over fire, air, water, earth. Then see how etheric, mental, emotional, and physical vehicles of consciousness, as spirals of the sacred elements of being, converge at the nexus of the mind of Buddha, receiving from God, giving to humanity, always abounding in the joy of eternal abundance, precipitating omnipotence, omniscience, omnipresence.

And so for many lifetimes Sumedha pursued the perfecting of this perfection until he reached the quintessence of the law and gave not only his all, but all of himself, offering up his own life that others might live, giving his own flesh that another might eat of it.

We remember the Christed one who said, "Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have no life in you." <3> Therefore the ultimate in the giving of the self is when the soul realizes that it must give itself as light, as the Christos, as spirals of Alpha and Omega, to be assimilated by the body of mankind. In this giving, the candle of the lesser self is extinguished and the threefold light of real identity is ignited. This is the first step to nirvana.

I leave you with the contemplation of the first of the ten perfections. When your contemplation becomes unmitigated action, the Lord of the World will proclaim you the master of the Perfection of Alms and you will have begun the path of the Buddha.

I AM waiting to receive you into the thousand-petaled lotus of my crown.

Buddha

-
1. Luke 22:44.
 2. Matt. 7:6.
 3. John 6:53.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

IV

The Perfection of Precepts

Chelas Resolute in the Mastery of the Ten Perfections:

And so the Lord Dipamkara
Prophesied the future
Of the future Buddha.
Behold the disciple of the Lord!
Behold the devotee of the Word!
Behold the one! Lo, he has come!
Sumedha in the world to be,
A Buddha in the world shall be.

He spoke of his great retirement
And of his struggle fierce.
He spoke of his austerities—
The conqueror Dipamkara—
Of his sacrifices
And of the compassion
Of that one, Sumedha,
Who would be known
As the Compassionate One.
And to all the multitudes
The Lord did proclaim
The future name
Of this beloved son,
Of his mother and his father,
Maya and Suddhodana,
And the name bequeathed to him
From ages past, from cycles vast—
A name emitting
From a Causal Body of the sun.
And from out that sun,
The I AM THAT I AM,
Would be born the soul
Of the Sakya clan.
Gautama his I AM name translated
For the Buddha that would be,
For the Buddha yet to see
The fire of God
Descending like a rod—
A flaming spirit out of heaven
Come to earth to be the leaven.
Gautama is his I AM name,
Gautama the name of sacred flame.

Dipamkara spoke
To all the people gathered there
Of events foretold
And the law of old
Written in the Book of Life
Whereby the sons of prophets and of kings
Would come forth
In future time and space
Recycling energies of karma and of dharma
And the distillations of the law,
And the poetry of the songs of angel devas.
So this son of sons,
This king of kings,
This Buddha of the Buddhas
Would come forth
To meditate beneath the Ajapala-tree
And, tarrying there,
Receive the rice pottage
From the maiden fair.
Then to seek and find
The stream Nerajara,
To bathe therein,
To put on the adornment of the saints,
To form the pellets forty-nine
Of the rice pottage all refined,
Then to go the way,
The conqueror's way,
To the place of the tree of wisdom.
And Sumedha—
A soul fearless in the right,
A soul brilliant in the light,
The one of glory
Descending from the throne of grace—
Would take his place
Where every Buddha
From the beginning to the ending
Had sat,
From Alpha to Omega wending
Over spirals of cosmic destiny—
The place for entering the heaven world,
The place on earth
Consecrated by the Lord of Lords.
Under the fig tree he would sit
In the place immutable,
Of the law irrevocable.
Here wisdom's fount and wisdom's throne
Adorned by Buddhas of the ages.
Here one day would Sumedha come
To face the East from the immortal Bo-tree.
Here resolute in wisdom absolute,
One day in cycles yet to come
This devotee,

Lying here before you
Face down upon the mud,
Will come to face
The cosmic consciousness of the One
And enlightenment endure.
Behold the Buddha of the future!

As in the drama of the Christed ones and avatars of the ages their disciples were foreordained, so, too, the disciples of Gautama were named by Dipamkara. As all who would participate in the five-pointed star of mastery, of Cosmos' secret rays, must pursue the mastery of the ten—five points without, five points within—so the future servitors of Gautama must the initiations of the five, the secret rays, invoke.

As keepers of the flame, Moggallana and Sariputta, tempering the mighty flow of wisdom here below, must hold the threads of Cosmos' consciousness and of the *antahkarana* of a cosmos³ as that cosmos on the warp and woof of the Creative Mind should pass through the heart, the soul, the mind—the chakras of a Buddha yet to be. And Ananda must hold forth the third of the secret rays as point of transition for the two chief disciples of the masculine ray and the two chief disciples of the feminine ray, Khema and Uppalavanna. Then within the fiery core of the five-pointed star enthroned upon the throne of grace, Gautama will take his place, holding the inner keys of the sacred mysteries, holding the law, the alchemy, the wisdom, the compassion, and the victory for all humanity.

When thus Dipamkara had spoken to mortals and immortals, when he had prophesied the prophecy of the Buddha yet to be, he and his procession moved onward, ever onward and upward in the law and on the path of the Lord of All the World while Sumedha, soul of souls, archetype of humanity, patterned Buddha, archetype of the stars, arose from the way where prostrate he lay, to rejoice and to reflect, to prepare and to protect the light of the Buddha yet to be.

And then pursued he diligently the Ten Perfections of the Law, and from out the ten thousand worlds of hierarchy came the proclamations of the masters of the Ten Perfections. And they themselves attested to the presages that are foreordained—events and cosmic happenings, the melting of the elements, the mastery of the wind and water, and the quaking and the shaking of worlds within and worlds beyond. All these and many more were witnessed by the masters of the ten thousand worlds who did profess, “Of a certainty and of a truth, a Buddha of the future thou art.”

Thus all the signs of the coming of the Buddha were fulfilled; for the soul of Sumedha had God-willed a destiny foreordained, the destiny of a Buddha yet to be. The soul of souls, the Buddha of Buddhas, would pursue with diligence the quickening and the chastening, the Self-elevation, the self-immolation. And because Sumedha received the torch of the Buddha that day and accepted the torch of Dipamkara's ray, in future aeons yet unborn one called Gautama would hold the mastery sevenfold of the seven holy Kumaras, the lords of flame from Venus who would unfold the epitome of the law, the sacred fire, and the rekindling of threefold flame, of heart chakra, of Shamballa. Behold Gautama, Lord of All the World! Behold Gautama, holding the banner of Sanat Kumara! Behold the Buddha of a soul!

The second perfection is the Perfection of the Precepts. To practice and pursue the precepts of the law, Sumedha flowed with the determination of the Mother of the World to drink from the fount of her holy wisdom, to assimilate each precept line by line, facet by facet, catching sparkles of the diamond-shining mind of God, and, by the alchemy of the Perfection of Alms already perfected, to make each facet of the mind of God a sharpened arrow of the mind of man, an arrow that would reach the mark in kind of the Creator's mind from whence it came. Each arrow thus sharpened a means of penetrating the impenetrable, until the thread of consciousness—threading the arrow as

though threading the eye of a needle—should reach the center of that Creative Mind and there in love nirvana find.

There is a story in Buddhist lore about the yak cow and her flowing tail and the determination of that yak cow who will stand if needs be unto the death, if perchance that flowing tail be caught in brambles or bushes by the way. For the yak cow will not allow her flowing tail to be tattered or torn. More precious than life itself to the yak cow is her tail. So then, this is the teaching of the Buddha of Buddhas: to guard and keep the precepts whole and holy, to guard them still if the Buddha thou dost will, to guard them forevermore as the yak cow guards her tail.

And is not the tail of the yak cow symbolically the extension of the energies of the Muladhara? <1> And these energies, do they not flow from the fount of wisdom of the Mother of the World? Is this not the Goddess Kundalini and the fire of attainment whereby every Buddha does attain to the enlightenment of the crown, ascending the scale of being, the ladder of initiation from Omega unto Alpha?

So then, the one who would walk the way of the Buddha must the perfections of the law perfect. These ten for the mastery of the secret rays within, without; and each of the five rays of the fiery core contains within itself the mastery of the Father, the mastery of the Mother. From Alpha to Omega, from Omega to Alpha, the soul that is resolute in the mastery of the Ten Perfections ennoble the Soul of God and the souls of humanity with this discipline of the disciplines which comprise the wheel of the law. And thus the Perfection of Alms is God-mastery in the masculine ray and the Perfection of the Precepts is God-mastery in the feminine ray. And these two comprise the test of Alpha and Omega in the first of the secret rays.

During many existences Sumedha endeavored to fulfill the precepts of the law. The defining and the refining of these principles of power, of the omnipotence of the Lord of Lords, of the God of Very Gods, he found within the fiery core of being as the geometry of the One. Thus defining and refining the law of love, he acquired the perfection of the precepts until he became known as the Keeper of the Precepts. For the Law of the One, for the Principle of Precepts, he again laid down his life.

First he was assailed as the vessel of cosmic consciousness, as the divine memory of the gods. This was the test of fire and of the etheric body. And to attain where he had lain face down upon the mud, the brave Sumedha, soul of very souls, surrendered that vessel of cosmic consciousness even then as he lay upon the sod. And by the alchemy of air and the wind of the Holy Spirit, he proved the precepts in the vessel of the mind; and the mental body was refined. Line by line, moment by moment, minute by minute, Sumedha passed the prerequisites of the sacred precepts. He proved the mind of God to be the mind of Buddha, to be the mind of a soul all in one. And in the raging of the fallen ones and of Mara and his armies, he proved the precepts as the molecules of water, as the mastery of the water, and as the sounding of the sea and the pounding of the sea upon the rock of Christ, upon the mountain of the Mother, upon the diamond shores of the Logos.

But when it came to the mastery of the earth and the alchemy of crystallization and of the salt and of the pillars of the salt, the body of Sumedha, as Christ upon the cross, was pierced through and through while the soul of Sumedha remained steadfast in sublime contemplation of the God of Very Gods. He kept the precepts to perfection, returning love for each affliction of the hordes of night, returning wisdom and the justice of God being for each reaction to the Shining One, the gift of God from out the central sun. Their senses were defenses against the Buddhist light. The flaming one remained a flame, and they who sought to kill the body could not kill the flame. And thus in the ultimate sacrifice, Sumedha anchored for eternity the golden flame of Buddhist light, the golden flame of the precepts of the law.

That blessed one upon that blessed day knew well what others failed to know. And so he confirmed the law "This body that my soul does wear, 'tis good, 'tis good—expendable for the cause

of Buddhahood. 'Tis better, then that I renounce that which will be taken still ere the seasons turn and the Eternal claims what is not mine to claim. 'Tis better that I exchange the corruptible for the incorruptible <2> and give to God and man what is only mine to give.” Thus given the choice between the immortal flame and the mortal frame, Sumedha chose to seal the flame for humanity for eternity and to commend to God the vanity, the frailty of all mortality.

This is a choice
That every soul can make
In the here and in the now
And by transmutation's flame
Exchange the old man for the new,
Bring the Christ flame to perfection's view.
For every soul can choose
To perpetuate the vow
To the perfection's ten,
Dying to the old ways,
Living to the new
According to the precepts of the law.
To every soul resolute in the mastery
Of the Ten Perfections of the Law,
I say pursue the precepts,
Pursue them without flaw.

I AM

Gautama

in the flawlessness of the Buddhist flame

-
1. Base-of-the-spine chakra.
 2. 1 Cor. 15:53-54.
 3. Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-10.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

V

The Perfection of Renunciation

Chelas Seeking the Third Perfection of the Law:

The conditions and the conditioning of a Buddha to be
Comprise a ceremony of cosmic majesty.
Not only the Ten Perfections and their definition,
But to define each perfection from deep within the soul
Even before there is a teacher to point the goal—
This is the challenge of a Buddha yet to be.

Therefore, O soul of my souls, humanity
Moving toward the central star of divinity,
Carve out the Ten Perfections one by one
As a sculptor sculpts the face of God in stone.
This is not blasphemy. It is to atone
For every error of mankind,
To seek his rod and, in truth, to find
Line by line the measure of the law,
Line by line the face of God
Appearing in transcendent awe.
Therefore, O sculptor of the soul,
Take the blessed elements
Of air and fire and water,
And blend them into earth.
Carve there a soul of sacred worth.
And now let the soul,
The potential of the Buddha,
Be molded by the Potter.
Let it be filled with breath of Life.
Let the creation strike forth
The note of the Creator.
Souls merging in the flame of Buddhist mastery,
Now tell me I say,
Tell me the perfection of the three.
And as the perfection is reflected in the perfecter,
So tell me now, what is that vow?
Can you define the third perfection of the law?
For it is written, "Seek, and ye shall find." <1>

Now then, take a moment and meditate upon the fiery core of being, and see what the Lord thy God doth require of thee. And lo, Sumedha, your very soul and mine, called forth from God the third perfection and perceived the image of renunciation and all the saints and seers in their service and surrender. He saw them all and one by one how they attained in wisdom and in the second of

the secret rays <2> by renouncing all form and formlessness, even of the possessor and the possessed.

He saw the vision of the saints and seers of the ages one by one renouncing time and space and all and every thing under the sun. He saw them coming line by line, and then he meditated upon the contents of their mind. And penetrating deep within the mind, he perceived the reason of the Logos and on this one perfection enlightenment attained.

The key to mastery, lo, I have found:
To view every mode and modification
Of this mortal round
As a prison house of the soul,
To understand the soul
Confined to Matter, time and space,
As the prisoner of the rock—
In misery and in suffering,
Confined and confining.
So each saint and seer,
Subjectively conceiving of the Self
A prisoner of the laws of mortality,
Having only one all-consuming longing—
That, to be free—
Regards the forming and the unforming of existence
As a prison house of clay.
Thus in pursuing renunciation as the aim I AM,
Look to God and to the sun within.
Renounce all else and thus thy victory win.

And so the soul of Sumedha and of the chela of the light wove a pattern through numberless rounds of existence within the carnal bounds until that soul, the one for the many, completed the perfection of self-abnegation. By surrendering the all, he attained the All. And meeting Mara on the way as Christ, too, was led up of the devil, <3> so the kingdoms of this world he renounced, and turned away from worldly honor and worldly acclaim, and in renouncing the kingdom and the desire thereof, gained the kingdom within and the kingdom above.

The kingdom—it is consciousness of life's immortal bliss. The kingdom—it is self-knowledge of a higher ego than the world can know. The kingdom is the containment of all forces in heaven and on earth. It is God-control of every facet of the soul. With the true kingdom of consciousness comes a greater defining of identity, a greater sense of selfhood, the strength of the Divine Self, and the crowning by the Lord God of the one who has shown the right to rule not as heaven's fool nor as the folly of the earth, but in wise dominion and the dome of wisdom's throne.

He that would be great among you,
Let him be the servant of all. <4>
He that is great among you
Is the servant neither of self
Nor of passion's pall,
Not of desire save the desire to be
The Buddha for humanity,
Not of attachment

Save the attachment to the law of individuality,
Not of self-centeredness
Save the centering of the self in God—
This the way of renunciation,
This the way the soul of Sumedha trod.

And now there are footprints
In the sands of the Gobi Desert,
Once a Gobi Sea.
There is a path to Shamballa clearly marked.
Do you see?
Now let your heart burst forth
In poetry and song.
Now breathe a prayer
That every soul be free from wrong—
Free to pursue the path of right,
The Eightfold Path,
To the center of God-delight.
Here on the altar of Shamballa,
Enter now the threefold flame,
The flame of Christ-renunciation,
The flame that is the fifteenth station
After the way and the cross
And the fourteen aspects of the seven rays.
Come, come to white-fire core
And that fire ablaze
With pink and blue and golden hue
And rainbow radiance of the Creative Mind.
Here in Shamballa come and find,
Come and find me in the center of the flame
Where all who renounce the modes of time and space
Live in eternity to reign.

I AM in the lotus of Shamballa, the Shamballa of your heart's desiring to be free.

Gautama
of the light

-
1. Luke 11:9.
 2. The third and fourth perfections of the law are for the mastery of the masculine and the feminine aspects respectively of the second secret ray.
 3. Matt. 4:1-11.
 4. Mark 10:43-44.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

VI

The Perfection of Wisdom

Chelas Searching, Searching for the Ten Perfections:

“Seek and ye shall find!” <1>
Is the fiat of the Creative Mind.
Seek and ye shall find,
O my soul, Sumedha,
Dwelling in the soul of humanity.
Sumedha, awaken to thy God-reality!

When I had the third perfection of the ten
As renunciation found,
I longed for completion
And fulfillment in this round
Of mastery of the second of the secret rays
To coalesce the second point
Of the five-pointed star of self-awareness.
Therefore to wisdom's crown
I gave the all of my devotion—
To the crown of a Buddha yet to be,
The crown which one day
The Lord would place upon me
If I the Ten Perfections sought
And the battle of the serpent fought.

The meeting of the serpent mind
And the defeating of that mind
By the action of the law of God—
This is the testing of the mettle of a soul,
The fourth perfection of the golden scroll,
Sifting, sifting grains of energy,
Separating by weight and measure and facet
Each nugget of gold, each diamond shining
In the crystal stream of energy flowing,
Flowing from the fount of reality.

To seize from God at his behest—
And only by his command—
The sacred fiery rod,
The scepter of authority,
And then to go forth
To pounce upon the serpent in his lair
And to plunge the rod of wisdom through and through—
This is to slay the dragon at its inception,

To replace it with the Christ-conception.
To destroy the seed of Mara
That the seed of a Buddha might spring forth—
This is the test and the testing
Of the fourth perfection of the law.
To expose the lie behind the serpent
Coiled inside the bag,
To free the devotee and the Brahman
From every woe and mortal foe—
This is the bravery of the soul.

Determined in the Perfection of Wisdom,
The soul, as precipitation
In the Matter of the Mother,
Can now come forth.
No longer shall the dragon stand
Between Omega and her God;
No more can carnal consciousness divide
The lotus from the crown.
Now on earth as in heaven,
The fusion of caduceus fires
Flows freely as the river of life:
Father-Mother God, one in manifestation,
Prove the wisdom of the law of Christed one,
The soul anointed to be Buddha in the way.

And so, my soul, expose the lie!
Expose the lie as energy coiled and entwined
Like an overgrown bramble vine
Choking off the life force of humanity.
And so, my soul, in wisdom know
The Goddess Kundalini;
Invoke the upward spiraling energies
Of Mother Divinity.
And by these let the brambles and the briars
And all serpentine mires
Fall lifeless to the ground
To be consumed in the fires
Of the purity of the Mother.

Now, soul of souls,
To gain the wisdom of the Mother,
Seek the sacred energy
And determine to have no other.
Then thread by thread,
Intone the wisdom of the law.
Weave the seamless garment without flaw.
And as the crowning glory of the crown of crowns,
Embroider the lace of bridal veil—
A veil of purity to consume the veil of maya.
Seek wisdom as a holy oil,
As the blessing of the marriage

Of the soul to God.
Wisdom's oil anointing thy crown
Will release the fragrance
Of the thousand-petaled lotus
When the soul of a Buddha
Becomes the Buddha
In the power of the three-times-three.

Now these four perfections of the law
Are for the mastery
Of the disciples of the Buddha
In the perfection of the points
Of the first and the second of the secret rays.
As one by one you take your parts
Among the company of the saints,
Let your mandala be
For the fulfillment of God-mastery
As all the sons and daughters of light
Give their sacred energies
To the Perfection of Alms, of the Precepts,
Of Renunciation, and of Wisdom.

And now let souls come forth
Who would carry the flame of Ananda,
Chosen one carrying the fires of transition
And the waters of derision
Whereby the gods do mock
The armies of the evil one
While holding forth, as keepers of the law,
The torch for those who now cross
The ever-flowing stream of time and space
To enter the sacred place
Where virgin consciousness doth atone
For the sin of all mankind
Unwittingly committed
Against the Mother of the World.
Now let the banner of the Buddha be unfurled
As Ananda comes forth to teach
The way of the fifth perfection and the sixth—
The way of courage and of patience,
The only way whereby the Alpha becomes the Omega
And the fusion of the Father-Mother God
Gives birth to the Christ
In the chosen disciple of the Lord of the World.

I am Gautama.
I come to rule.
I am the Buddha
Born within the heart of humanity,
Carrying souls striving for the Buddhist light
To the place where God dwells
In Himalayan heights.

There I am enshrining the crown of the Buddha
As the crown of life for all
Who will master the Ten Perfections.
Will you mount the path
And claim my every footstep as your own—
And then the pinnacle of perfection in the law,
The crown of five stars
Waiting at the summit?

I AM

Gautama

in the silence of the highest peak
of the highest mountain of the world

1. Luke 11:9.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

VII

The Perfection of Courage

To All Who Would Walk in the Way of Courage:

Courage is the sign of the coming of age of the heart. The heart that knows no fear—for love is there—is the heart that is mature, where perfect love, love perfected in the law, has cast out every fear and the torment thereof. <1> As the lion roars in the jungle, the king of the beasts, so let the sound of the chela be the roaring of the heart as the fires of creation burning in the bowl upon the altar proclaim the Christ king of kings and lord of lords.

Courage is for the mastery of the third secret ray, and this ray is the excellence of the divine alchemy of self-awareness. It is a ray that requires the God-control of the Christed one of Aries multiplied by the power of ten. Thus courage and patience go hand in hand as the spirals of Alpha and Omega to complete the action of the secret ray that is midpoint between the first and second and the fourth and fifth.

And so, my friends, friends of Sumedha and of the souls of humanity, let us study together that which makes courage, that which makes patience, that you might safely master the secret rays and find the reward of going within to the white-fire core, the end of all your labors.

Courage is watchfulness. It is the heart that is full of the awareness of the All—the heart that by intuition is aware of every infringement upon the All, every infraction upon the Whole. Those who keep the watch as watchmen on the wall of life must have the courage to defend the citadel of consciousness and the secret chamber of the heart. And the watchman who walks upon the wall of the Lord must be prepared for every foe and every form of consciousness that would leap as a beast in the night out of the depths of the jungle, out of the astral plane, where the emissaries of Mara wait to taunt and to tempt the guardian of the heart.

To be the watchman is to be the lonely one, to be the keeper of the gate of Christed consciousness and of souls aborning in time and space—souls tender, innocent, and helpless in the womb of the Mother. And so as knight champions of old who came to guard the fold and to seek the chalice of the Lord, come one, come all who the Buddha would be. Come to defend the age of God-mastery.

Courage is the flame of endurance—enduring through the night, overcoming the greatest of all foes that is fear. And the ally of fear that is doubt, and the culminations of spirals of fear and doubt which are set forth as the laws of mortality. These dragons of the deep come forth disguised as ghosts of the mist. They masquerade in all their masks of human questioning and querying, all for one end, and that end alone to take from the watchman the countenance of courage and the roar of the son of God, to deprive him of the victory of self before the dawn when, with the early light, angels of the Christ come to ordain the morning of the Mother.

And so you see, it has ever been since the fall of the fallen ones that denizens of darkness have moved against the souls of child-man with fear and trembling in the hours of darkness and the hours of the moon to take from tender souls the gift of the dawn that is the love of the Mother, her comfort and her presence, reborn day by day as promise of fulfillment in love's own way on love's own ray.

Therefore let the answer come forth from the watchman on the wall. When the cry is heard, "Watchman, what of the night?" let the answer be: "All is well! All is well! For God is whole and I am whole. And in that law of harmony, I take the rod of power, the scepter of authority, and I mark upon the sand the circle of our oneness. And I declare, They shall not pass. They shall not enter here. Nay, they shall not defile the virgin consciousness. I am the watchman on the wall of life."

Now you see, keepers of the flame of life, of the Buddha for humanity, the enemy is ever ready to send forth waves of fear even while you are winning, even as the light crests unto the victory. For when all else is lost, the enemy will inundate the souls of light with tidal waves of fear. It has well been said, we have nothing to fear but fear itself. Just as the sense of struggle makes the struggle, so the enemy seeks to win in the battle of life by convincing you through fear that all is lost.

Take heart I say. Come of age within the threefold flame. Claim the I AM name as the light of Shamballa, the heart of Buddha where you are. Shamballa, the heart of a planet, bursts forth the fire of courage. So be the heart of life where you are, the heart of a family, of loved ones and friends, the heart of a community, the heart of a nation. And let the sound of the heart be the roaring of the lion. Then know, too, that your own beloved Mark, ^{<RF#>1} who mothers the arc of consciousness here below, takes also as his signet the lion of Saint Mark. The lion is the sign of the attainment of the heart and the one who carries the flame with courage, saying to all who walk along a pilgrim's way: "Fear not, for I am with thee. Take courage. Be of good cheer, for I am the flame of love and wisdom and power ever near."

Let the mark of courage, then, be energy released with alacrity, with fastidiousness to detail, with a keen sense of timing and an utter awareness of space hallowed by the presence of the Holy Ghost. Let courage be determined action, a will fired by love, seasoned by wisdom, matured by the flow of integration in the Mother's love. By the flame of courage that is closely allied with the cosmic honor flame, the greatest victories of all time have been won. And by the absence of courage, where fear has seized and gripped the hearts of humanity, the greatest defeats of all time are recorded in the annals of cosmic history.

Courage is the mark of those who will to win and those who have won again and again each battle of Armageddon ^{<2>} over thousands of years of the defense of the Mother flame. On every front, in every city where souls of light merge their flames for the victory, there the eagles gather ^{<3>} as the forces of light drawn by the corpus Christi of the Lord. There, too, the dragons come with their fire and smoke, breathing upon the light-bearers of the age.

On guard! Draw your swords of living flame! Stand, face, and conquer! And let the rapier thrust of the Sacred Word be the fire that proceeds out of the mouth of the two witnesses, the fire of the word that devours the enemy. ^{<4>} Therefore invoke the fire of the throat chakra of the messengers of the Lord, and see how the Lord God in this age will turn back the enemies of the New Jerusalem. ^{<5>} See how the Lord God of hosts will defend his people even as he defended the children of Israel and prepared the way unto the Promised Land. Take courage, take courage, O hearts of fire! Proclaim your victory! Proclaim the light of God that never fails. Stand before the tribunal of the world and speak the truth, and see how the truth will make you free. ^{<6>}

I rejoice to behold the envelopment of your being in the cosmic honor flame, in a sheath of white fire that is the courage of the Elohim and cosmic beings. For once you taste the sweet elixir of victory and you know the laurel wreath of the conquering hero, you will understand that when you have displayed courage through the unity of the Christ consciousness, one with God is the majority of the victory in any battle, on any front, anywhere in cosmos. And when you have seen the results of courage, determination, forbearance, and a steady moving tempo marching into the light of the sun, God in you and your own soul, like Sumedha, will never ever be defeated again.

Forevermore may your heart be sealed in the flame of courage. Forevermore may you dissolve all errors of the past, all failures of the past, all specters of the night in the dazzling golden white light of the courage of the heart—a heart fired in adversity, a heart sealed in the diamond of God's love.

To the victors of courage belong the spoils of the human consciousness. The spoils are all of mankind's misqualified energies that spiral into the flame of purity. And in that conflagration, that transmutation, there is returned to the victor sacred energy of life purified for the overcoming of all strife. To the victor also belong the fruits of overcoming of all the saints and ascended beings. To the victor they gladly give of the momentum of their Causal Bodies. Thus in the nexus of the heart of courage there flow the energies of humanity purified in the crystal stream of God-clarity, and in that heart there flows an abundant measure of the I AM THAT I AM. Thus Christ the victor, Jesus the noble son, sealed in the heart of courage, did proclaim, “All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.” <7>

Therefore, O my soul—soul of Sumedha, soul of humanity, soul of chelas on the path of the Buddha—clear the heart, the sacred chamber. Expand it wide and long. Increase the height, the breadth, the depth. And when the way is all made clear, welcome the mastery of Dipamkara here. Welcome the Buddha, the lord of lords, the conqueror on the way. Welcome the Lord of All the World into your heart, into the flaming flame of sacred fire, of honor, courage, and purity. And see how God will dwell within the chamber of your heart. See how the fire will swell. See how the white light will swirl to the movement of the pulse of Shamballa. See how the expansion of consciousness will come to those who have the courage to be.

I AM the Buddha in the heart of humanity. Summon now your divinity.

Gautama

-
1. 1 John 4:18.
 2. Rev. 16:14, 16.
 3. Matt. 24:28.
 4. Rev. 11:3-5.
 5. Rev. 3:12; 21:2.
 6. John 8:32.
 7. Matt. 28:18.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

VIII

The Perfection of Patience

To All Who Would Enter into the Communion of the Saints:

Just as courage is the sign of the coming of age of the heart, so patience is the sign of the coming of age of the soul. And patience is the understanding of the saints. It is the long-suffering of those who above all would harmonize the light of the soul with the flow of cosmic law. For this is the patience of the saints—to endure all things until the fulfillment of the law of cycles.

Those who would return to the white-fire core of being via the sorrowful way and the way of the mastery of the five secret rays must come into alignment with the inner blueprint of life through trial and tribulation and through the testing of the soul in measures of discipline that are for the trying of the patience of the saints.

There will be times—mark my words well, chelas of the Buddhic light—when you will be required to stand fast against the hurricane of the astral plane. And you will stand upon the rock of Christ and cling to the Tree of Life as the fierce wind and the storm, violent in its vituperation, becomes the unleashing of the black magic of Mara and his band against the soul who dares to stand in the place where the Buddha has stood to proclaim the law.

In that hour of trial, remember the Bo-tree, and let your refuge and your strength come from God on high, who has set his seal upon you to be the Buddha of the law. Every erg of energy that seems to be the adversary must be counted as karma and as the dharma of the soul. Consider then the law of cause and effect. Consider that you yourself have sown the wind and that if you would enter in to the fiery core of being, you must first reap the whirlwind. <1>

So then, in order to pass the test of the ten and of the five secret rays, you must know that you are God—God in actuality, God in manifestation, God in every aspect of your expression. More than knowing, you must be the Creator in the creation. You must render unto him the things which belong to him. <2> Every organ in your body is a focal point for the release of God's light. Every cell and every system in the physical temple is designed to be the instrument for the flow of God's energy into the physical octave.

You must know that God lives in your heart as the threefold flame of Shamballa's light. You must know that God is the seed identity of your soul. You must know that God is a sun blazing in every chakra. But more than that, you must understand that even the physical organs are instruments of the Lord's expression.

When you declare, “I AM THAT I AM,” you must not exclude the temple. Therefore, let God be your brain as well as your mind. Let him be your physical heart as well as the spiritual chamber therein. Let him be your eyes, your nose, your mouth. Let God be your lungs and your liver, your kidneys and your gallbladder, if you will, and every good thing which he has made as an instrument for the flow of the law.

Think not this a desecration. For I tell you that if you would be the body of God upon earth, you must seal every part of that body in light daily. And when you call forth the protection of Archangel Michael,<RF#>1 you must see the physical as well as the spiritual complement of the whole being charged with blue-white lightning flushing out the toxins that are physical and the

poisons that seep from the astral plane and attach themselves to molecules of light, causing disintegration, old age, disease, and death.

When I went forth from my father's house and saw for the first time the factors of mortality—the plight of decrepitude, a diseased body, the lingering of death, and how these three imprison the flame of being, I felt the power of God welling up from within my soul, and I heard the fiat of my own master declaring the truth of being:

I AM the life everlasting
I AM the life universal and triumphant
I AM the life overcoming sin, disease, and death
I AM the glory of the law and the glory of the victory
I AM the Word incarnate
Make me free, make me free, make me free, O Siddhartha!

I heard the call, I heard the compelling of the Logos, and the fire burned within my heart and soul and mind. I saw the mists of maya, I saw the temptations of Mara, and I knew that I must take my stand unflinchingly, unceasingly, determinedly. For mankind must be free from the stain of sin and the sordid aspects of selfishness. Mankind must know the law.

In order for mankind to know that law, I must be that law through and through. I must not exclude the body, for the body is the Mother. I must not allow the forces of disintegration to attach themselves to my body temple or to any part thereof. I must wield the sword of the Mother to defend truth in every atom and molecule of Matter.

By thus proving that God himself can and shall dwell in the tabernacle of Matter, I would prove for all eternity, for all evolutions descending into this vale of tears, that there is a way out. And that way begins with the flushing-out of all debris and discord of the human consciousness. And that flushing-out can be brought about only by invocation to the flame; for only the flame of God blazing, blazing in every plane of cosmic consciousness, has the power to consume all wrong and every desecration of the Divine Mother.

I AM the Buddha of the law. I am patiently waiting for mankind to come into the awareness of responsibility and, with that, the responsibility for bearing one another's burden, for carrying a balanced burden on both shoulders—to the right the weight of personal karma, to the left the weight of planetary karma. Thus I wait for mankind to possess their souls in the patience of the fulfillment of the law.

This is the great call of the Buddhas of the ages—the call to come into the communion of the saints, to wash your garments in the crystal flowing stream of the Mother chakra, to dip into the Ganges, and to know that God can purify, God can sanctify, God can make holy even the muddied waters of the great River of Life. And so God, in the patience of the fulfillment of the law, can also sanctify the bread and the wine as the flow of the blood of Christ and of the body of the Lord.

Chelas of the Buddha, look up and live in the light! For miracles are happening every day. Remember the miracle of finding a four-leaf clover. Remember the joy of searching, searching, and then picking that four-leaf clover and knowing that the law of God in nature was proof that life is good.

The miracle of the three-leaf clover is the miracle of the threefold flame, of the sacred trinity of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva, which Saint Patrick taught to the good people of Ireland as the trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. Now understand that when you have found the four-leaf clover, you have found the Mother. And the fourth leaf is for the crystallization of the God flame in

Mater. It is for the amplification of the light. It is the purity of the Mother that releases the power of the Father, the wisdom of the Son, and the love of the Spirit Most Holy.

This is the miracle of life—that the saints in their patience await the coming of the Mother into manifestation, that the saints endure the return of karma, of every astrological aspect, of every effect which they have set in motion as cause. And the saints receive into their four lower bodies personal and planetary karma, and they draw in to the fiery vortex of the heart all energies requiring transmutation—enduring, enduring all that the law requires for the fulfillment of the promise of the coming of the Mother.

Run to greet her on the path of life! Strew the flowers gathered in the fields. Strew them along the way. Let little children, with their chubby hands, pick the flowers for the coming of the Mother. Run to greet her! For with every step upon the ladder of Buddhist initiation, you approach the fiery center, the womb of the Starry Mother.

She comes along the path. See her in the distance descending the mountain, over the hills and into the valleys—she comes to gather her children. She comes to receive them, one and all, into her arms of love. Without discrimination the Mother comes. She sees no flaw at all among her children. Each child to her is a precious flower of the heart of the Father. And her love for the Father is such that her adoration unto him makes of every child born of his heart a flower in her bouquet of praise.

When you greet the Mother, give to her the flowers you have picked; for she will take them gladly and joyously to her heart, there to place them upon the altar of the Christ, a gift of the children unto the Father. In the name of love, then, the Mother is the mediator of the flow from the Father unto the children and from the children unto the Father. She is the intercessor of his great wisdom and of their incomparable innocence.

To have and to hold the gift of the Mother is worth the exercise of patience. Therefore, patiently, patiently invoke the transmutation of all that the law doth require of thee. Patiently search for the four-leaf clover. Patiently pick the wild flowers in the fields of life. And receive both the tempest and the calm as the sign of the coming of the Lord and the turning of the wheel of the law—receiving, receiving the fruits of all planes into the fire of the heart for the glorious consummation of Alpha and Omega.

I AM in the patience of the law the Buddha forever,

Gautama

1. Hos. 8:7.

2. Matt. 22:21.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

IX

The Buddha and the Mother

To All Who Would Be United in the Love of the Buddha and the Mother:

Courage and patience are the twin flames of Alpha and Omega in the white-fire core of the third of the secret rays. Understand, then, that courage is the thrust of Alpha that sweeps the planet round with the intensity of the will of God in the power of the spoken word and as the beacon of the all-seeing eye rotating from the window of the lighthouse, pointing the way of victory to the souls of humanity on the path of Buddhic initiation.

Courage is the crown of the Absolute and the measure of the wisdom of the soul wherein courage becomes the patience of the Mother—patience as the God-control of energies in motion, patience as the sun shining in her strength in the solar plexus, rays of Starry Virgin shining upon the just and the unjust. Courage is the wisdom of the soul, the quiet knowing that all mankind shall be made whole in the immaculate conception of the patience of the Mother, whose perfect work shall manifest the day of the Manchild's appearing.

The Mother is calm because she is the master of the science of the immaculate conception. By her immaculate vision she guards the consciousness and the seed atom of Alpha and Omega. She guards the blueprint and the fiery matrix of child-man aborning in time and space. And in the guarding of the all-seeing eye and the vision of perfection for every child, the Mother holds the reins of power, wisdom, and love. Within her patient heart you hear the strains of cosmic melody, spirals of energy precipitating man and woman made in the image and likeness of the I AM Presence.

Patience is the virtue whereby the saints do magnify the Lord and the feminine ray becomes the handmaid of the law. Patience is the flow of purity waiting for each initiation, keeping the vigil of the wise virgins, <1> keeping the light of the chakras for the reunion of the twin flames of Alpha and Omega. And so my soul, Sumedha, heard the call of courage and answered, acquiring the fifth perfection of the law through the mastery of water and energies in motion in the sea and in the sea of the astral plane.

As Jesus stilled the tempest with his “Peace, be still!” <2> and cured the disciples of their dreadful fright, so in the midst of a stormy sea where all were affrighted unto the death, I entered the inner mind of God and found the key to the perfection of courage. As Saint Germain, <3> when he crossed the ocean wide, was upheld by the goal and the promise of a new world when all around him entered into the mutiny of their fear's rebellion, so the soul of Sumedha pressed on in the dead of night, mastering the raging seas by the promise of attainment in the light of the Buddha in a world to be.

Likewise, souls mastering the perfections in the twentieth century must here and now come to grips with the dark threatenings, the tempestuousness of life's storms; for these consist of the return of mankind's karma and their misuse of the energies of the Mother flow. And thus the world in these times is being inundated by the records of the Dead Sea and the blackness of their own misqualified energy.

Let the chelas of the Buddha and those who have claimed the way of Sumedha as their own now summon the ray of Alpha and Alpha's thrust, now summon the ray of the Mother and the Mother's trust to hurl the light into the depths, to reverse the tide of darkness into the white-fire core

of the flame of transmutation, and to bear with equanimity the thrashings and the lashings of those who are the instruments of your initiation in the sixth perfection of the law.

To endure suffering when endurance is required is a virtue, but you must adjudicate the cycles. You must know that when courage is satisfied, patience will follow with her perfect work; and when the work of patience is perfected, it is time for courage to displace the darkness of that space. Therefore, endure all that the great law doth require of thee and demand answer from the Buddha of the law for the energy of courage to consume by fire that suffering which is superfluous to the attainment of the Ten Perfections of the Law.

Understand, too, that the gift of the wisdom of the law and the instruction which you receive herewith from my own heart flame is the comfort of the Spirit in the days of tribulation <4> when the saints are required to endure all things. For he that endureth unto the end of cycles, the same shall be saved <5> from the toils of the wicked, from the temptations of Mara, and from the negative spirals of his own returning karma.

In love is the gift of patience. For only love “beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.” <6> Indeed, the man who in love endureth temptation and persecution for his right use of the law, when he is weighed in the great balance of the Buddha, shall receive the crown of life which the Lord Buddha has promised to all who love the light in the law of being.

I dwell upon this initiation of the third of the secret rays that you might understand that it is for the entwining of the flame of the Buddha and the Mother within your own fiery core. Cells of being marching in pairs emulate the twin flames of Alpha and Omega. And when, therefore, you find no other explanation, no other consolation for the sorrow and the suffering that for a little while precedes the rejoicing and the overcoming, look to God on high, look to the Lord Dipamkara and the disciple Sumedha. Look to the soul within and hear the voice of hierarchies echoing from the central sun of life:

“I AM the Lord thy God visiting the temple of being, testing the mettle of the soul, and releasing—unto that soul who has called forth the light of opportunity—verily, verily, the opportunity to enter into unity, the unity of the One, by retracing those cycles which although nobly begun have ensued in failure and frustration for want of consecration and for want of putting down the temptation of self-preservation.

“Extinguish that candle of the lesser self ere it does scorch the garment of the Christed one to be, of the Buddha on the path of golden immortality. Extinguish the candle of the lesser self. Leave it not to burn on in the night, for it will scorch the blessed filigreed veil of Cosmic Virgin.

“I come with energies of Kali to flail the arrogance of the dying ego, of the beast that riseth up out of the sea and of the beast that cometh up out of the earth. <7> For these would destroy thy sacred alchemy, the alchemy of the union of the soul with God. This is the goal of life reigning in sun and sod. In the detail of the law, discipline thy vanity, O chela! Become Sumedha, soul of souls, O sacred worth of light in humanity!”

Let the shavings from the soap carving of a little child—his carving of the image of the Buddha—demonstrate to parents and to teachers who would instruct these little ones in the law that if you would prove to souls the light of God without flaw, you must shave away the propensity, the density, the superfluity of vanity of vanities <8> and that personality cult based on the interchange of senseless conversation, sensual vibration, ego argumentation, and the development of the human personality at the expense of the divine.

Look not for human personality in the chelas of the Mother, but for charisma of soul and the quietness of the Buddha. For they who follow the Eightfold Path of sacred worth know the Buddha within the heart and the quietude of communion in the heart of God, the heart of Christ, the heart of humanity. And so in patience possess the soul. <9> Be the possessor of the lines of force; be the

controller of the flow of energy. Let the light of the Creator manifest in the fourfold aspects of thy being as the four lower bodies of four-leaf clover show the precipitation of the Mother and the Buddha.

Patience is the holding-on to the reins of the all-power of God in heaven and in earth. <10> Patience is tenacity, the clenching of the teeth for the victory, and the willingness to wait—and to wait through the cycles of the night and the day for the coming of the Mother ray and the coming of the Buddha and the law.

You do not know the hour of the coming of the sun of God into your heart, nor do you know the hour of the coming of the Lord of the World. <11> Therefore, in the patience of the saints, in the courage of the righteous, in the wisdom of the masters, tarry ye till I come. <12> Tarry in the City Foursquare, <13> tarry in the New Jerusalem, <14> tarry in the bowl of the chakras. And while you tarry, let the outgoing of your energy flow be the thrust of Alpha and the receiving of the oncoming light as the wave that crystallizes the foam of the Mother's love.

I AM the Buddha in adoration of the Mother flame within you. Raise up now that Mother flame, that I might behold the object of my adoring.

Gautama Buddha

-
1. Matt. 25:1-13.
 2. Mark 4:39.
 3. Saint Germain was embodied as Christopher Columbus.
 4. Matt. 24:21, 29.
 5. Matt. 10:22.
 6. 1 Cor. 13:7.
 7. Rev. 13:1, 11.
 8. Eccles. 1:2.
 9. Luke 21:19.
 10. Matt. 28:18.
 11. Matt. 25:13.
 12. Luke 24:49; John 21:22.
 13. Rev. 21:16.
 14. Rev. 3:12; 21:2.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

X

The Perfection of Truth

Chelas Becoming the Life Universal and Triumphant:

Truth is the seventh perfection of the law. Truth is the crystal flowing stream of consciousness without flaw. It is truth that frees mankind from the bane of error. And what of the vanity of vanities? Truth is willingness to assess actualities—to stand, face, and conquer what is manifesting here in time and space. To stand at the nexus of the cross of being and to admit to oneself the right and the wrong of thought and feeling, word and action—this is to be a pillar of truth.

Let us not prevaricate; let us not equivocate. Let us place our case squarely on the foundation of truth. Truth is an invincible shield, a mighty armor of the Lord and of the law of the Lord shining in his righteousness. Truth is the sword of the Sacred Word. Truth is the understanding of absolute perfection in the I AM Presence and of absolute compassion in the Christ Self. Truth is the understanding of the soul and of many souls striving to become one with the Absolute. To claim the truth of the immaculate conception is your right and your duty; but to reverse the roles of the Christ and of Mara, of the Real Self and the carnal mind—this is to imprison the lightning of his splendor.

Now let Wisdom teach her children the precepts of the law. To retain the energy of the Holy Spirit without flaw is to perfect the crystal chalice of self-awareness that it might contain the flow of Mother's energy sparkling in the sun, bursting through the crystal matrix of her love. Chelas of the Mother have been taught to define selfhood—on one hand to set forth the truth of the attributes of reality which exist as the blueprint of identity at the fiery core of being, and on the other hand to draw the lines of obvious karma and the manifestation of the consequences of sins of omissions and of commission.

If you have a bad temper, do not deny it before God, before self, or before your peers. But have the courage, which you have won as the fifth perfection of the law, to confess your fault. Be humble and be patient to ask thy companions on the path to keep the flame for thee, to tarry and to pray for thee, to uphold thy bodies and thy soul through the temptations of the night. Call for the reinforcements, the guardian angels; for all the hosts of heaven and of earth will serve the soul who is willing to acknowledge the absence of the Divine Whole in manifestation. Blessed are they who know they are poor in Spirit; <1> for in acknowledging their impoverished state, they affirm the vacuum that is then fill by the Spirit and they gain thereby the kingdom of heaven.

What shall be, then, your affirmation of truth? What shall be your denial of error? Claim the calm God-control, the equanimity of consciousness and of flow which you know your Christ Self to be, your God Self to be. Then command the atoms and molecules of lesser consciousness into the flame of living truth as you pray unto the Lord: “O God, I believe! Help thou mine unbelief. <2> O God, the I AM in me is the perfection of my temper and my temperament. Help thou mine imperfections. This is my earnest confession before the Christ who stands at the altar of sacred being in the temple of my heart.” Thus you invoke the purging fires of the Buddhic light and you make progress, though sometimes painful, on the path of truth.

Watch out! I say watch out for the self-deceptions of the ego that claims a separate existence from reality. Many among mankind have such a momentum of self-deception that it is, as you say, a defense mechanism of the unreal self. And that self has convinced the soul that in order

to survive in the world, it must continually compromise truth or rearrange the facts so as to protect that self from harm. But the greatest harm of all is the denial of the Real Self that results from the practice of deception. Therefore, keep a balanced course as the morning star twinkling in the heavens makes the sign of the dove descending and you hear within your heart the approbation of the Lord “This is my beloved Son—this is my beloved Daughter—in whom I AM well pleased.” <3>

Mark well the statements that you make. Listen to your words. Remove exaggeration, imagination, vain and proud talking calculated to impress another. Beware recounting past sins to impress fellow disciples. Beware recounting those most sacred experiences that must be held between guru and chela inviolate in the silence of the All-knowing. Beware the taking of the joy of freedom's flame and turning it to misqualification in vulgar stories and base humor that appeals to the carnal elements of the human consciousness. Feed not the vile demons with vile speech, and refrain from swearing. As Christ said, “Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: nor by the earth; for it is his footstool.” <4> And let the statement of your reason for being echo the words of the avatar “To this end was I born, and for this cause came I unto the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth.” <5>

Plant the markers of the triangle of your consciousness firmly in the sands of time, and let the coordinates of your space be poise and equanimity posited in reality. Withdraw the sting and the poison of the viper by denying the power of error, and confirm and bear witness to the truth that “God is the all-power of being and the only power that can act.” Understand that this statement itself is a consuming fire that will transmute the cause and core of error's claim. But recognize that in the crucible of relativity *in tempus* there is the finite existence of error that must be challenged, that must be checked by the thrust of the mind, the proclamation of the law, invocation to the sacred fire, and decrees offered unto the divinity of your soul.

It is not scientific to face the chaos of the carnal mind and to turn your back and say, “It is not real.” *if* you do not understand that in transition, in that band of consciousness through which you are evolving, man and woman whom God hath made have assigned by free will a temporary reality and a temporary existence to that error which is the fabrication of their own consciousness. Man and woman created in the image of God are co-creators with life. As co-creators having free will, they have sent forth those imperfections, those laws of mortality, by which they have bound and imprisoned the energy of God. Thus they have imprisoned the lightning. Thus they must take the key of sacred alchemy and unlock the prison doors and set the captive free.

Thus in the name of the I AM THAT I AM, the creative potential of a cosmos, man and woman must withdraw all misqualified energy from matrices of imperfection, from patterns of error. Man and woman on Terra have endowed evil, as the energy veil, with life. They have proclaimed maya as real, and they worship at the feet of the human personality while failing to render just judgment of the actualities of the Now.

As Morya says, be willing to call a spade a spade, to face the dark, the ugly, and the sordid aspects of self. For you have yet to slay the dweller on the threshold, the conglomerate of human creation that will one day rise from the depths of the subconsciousness as “the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit.” <6> And then you will be forced to behold the accumulation of all that has conspired against the truth of being with the consent of your free will.

Practice maketh perfect. And in the proving of the law of being, you must day by day wield the sword of truth to slay the lesser dragons. For the ultimate test will surely come, and you will stand as David before the Goliath <7> of your own erroneous consciousness. There will be no one to blame but your own lesser self and its ratification of the law of mortality. Nevertheless, if you follow the way of the Christ and the Buddha while there is yet time and space, you shall stand all one in the flame of living truth that has become the majority of your being. For you shall have focused reality by proof—by proving each precept of the law. And it will be the spiral of truth that has become the sword of truth which you will use to pierce the heart of the beast of self-deception.

Now let each worded cadence, each phrase, each thought and feeling be measured against the absolute truth of being and the actualities of the plane of relativity. Now let assessments be made based on that which has in fact been externalized as virtue or as vice. And let us proceed from present levels of attainment to build our castles in the sky and to secure the bastions of identity in the foundations of that castle grounded on the rock of truth secure in the mastery of the Mater plane.

And when truth means more to you than life itself, you will, with the soul of Sumedha, gladly give your life in sacrifice to set the warriors of truth free. Therefore, be willing to keep your word, to keep the covenants of the promise you have made to God and man at the sacrifice of life or limb if necessary. Above all, consider then the equation of truth whereby, in the flow of the Word, the comfort of the Holy Spirit becomes the truth that is applicable in the moments of time descending the hourglass of space.

Let truth be loyalty to the cause of the Brotherhood. Let it be the defense of the purity and the integrity of the Whole. Let truth be the protection of every earnest soul, but let it not be a hiding place for a den of thieves.

Truth will win if you have the courage to proclaim it; for with truth comes the judgment, and with the judgment the rendering of the measure of karma to the left and to the right of the scales of being. Truth is a catalyst for progress. And if you must be stripped of your garments of outer consciousness until you stand naked before God and man, then let it be in commemoration of him who was despised and rejected of men, <8> who stood in the place of the flame of reality and was not afraid of the ultimate exposure of consciousness. For he who abides in the flame of truth has nothing to hide.

Never mind, precious ones, for the law will fulfill the exposure with or without your consent. As it is written: "There is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops." <9>

Sooner or later the Great Law will proclaim every aspect of being that is less than truth. Therefore, leap as a joyous emerald fire to proclaim the truth, to confess all that is undesirable! And see how compassion, as the flame of love, will exalt in you and fire in you true being. See then how identity will increase spiral by spiral! For you have dared to be the truth.

I am in the flame of God-reality witnessing unto the truth of the ages.

I AM
Gautama
of Shamballa

Heart, Head, and Hand Decrees

by El Morya

Ascension

I AM ascension light,

Victory flowing free,
All of Good won at last
For all eternity!

I AM light, all weights are gone!
Into the air I raise—
To all I pour with full God-power
My wondrous song of praise!

All hail! I AM the living Christ,
The ever-loving One!
Ascended now with full God-power,
I AM a blazing sun!

-
1. Matt. 5:3.
 2. Mark 9:24.
 3. Matt. 3:17.
 4. Matt 5:34-35.
 5. John 18:37.
 6. Rev. 11:7.
 7. 1 Sam. 17.
 8. Isa. 53:3.
 9. Luke 12:2-3.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XI

The Perfection of Resolution

Chelas Striving to Enter in to the Nobility of the Flame:

Those who would ensnare mankind in the lies of the not-self have taken the great impersonal law of being, the very truth of life itself, and perverted that flame into the personality of evil. They skillfully entrap mankind into identifying with the mass consciousness and the veil of maya that enshrouds the planet in a garb of mourning. By and by, individuals allow their chakras to become funnels for the flow of dirty energy that contaminates the rivers and streams of consciousness which make up the network of the mass mind and feeling body of a planetary evolution. Now the individual takes in and takes on the vibrations that sustain the energy veil called evil and personalizes, through impure action and vibration, whatever aspect of this force and forcefield may be magnetized to his world through conscious and subconscious cycles of negative karma.

Therefore, you must understand that as long as you disguise the errors of the past in the modes of the human personality, you yourself will always be guilty of personalizing evil. And then there follows the syndrome of shame and remorse for the evil that you have personalized through thought and feeling, word and action at the very point of reality where in truth God is realizing himself in time and space independent of mortal folly. When the dawn cometh, when the sun of being riseth and you behold the Real Self free from the contamination of sin, then the white-fire core of being will soar as the dove of the flame of purity to consume the cause and core of both personal and impersonal error.

Understand, precious ones, that the sins which are common to the human race have been imposed upon mankind by the fallen ones who have tattooed upon the subconsciousness the lie that man and woman are inherently sinful. As you approach, then, the altar of resolution, the eighth perfection of the law, know that you must instill the clarity of truth as awareness of selfhood and deprive the fallen ones of their booty by denying their claim to the personality of evil. In the absolute awareness of being, there is only the personality of good. And this good is God in you the victor.

When you look upon the fallen ones who embodiment after embodiment have personified the energy veil, you see in their faces the mark of nonexistence, the grayness of the not-self, and you see the whited sepulchers <1> hollowed by inharmonious spirits when they could have been hallowed by the law of the one all-pervading Spirit. Mark well my words: When the unquenchable fire comes in the baptism of the Holy Ghost, the chaff, as the seed of the wicked generation, is burned up in an instant and is no more. <2>

Be free from the lie that evil is any part of your real personality, the personality of your soul. Recognize that this energy veil has been superimposed upon the law of being like a shroud, smothering the soul, preventing the flow of the breath of the Holy Spirit that would daily cleanse and purify and renew life. Only when you take the sword of truth and pierce the many masks of the human personality can you be rid of the contents of the mask—that erroneous consciousness which cannot exist outside the mold of the human personality with its claim to reality.

Now then, let us consider the Perfection of Resolution. This is the testing of the soul in its invincible awareness of the Whole. How can you be resolute if you are not first founded on the

rock of truth? How can you be immovable as the mountains of Lemuria, as the Himalayas and the Rockies, when you are uncertain of who you are, what you are, where you are?

To be firm, to be established in the law of being, you must know identity as the I AM THAT I AM and you must proclaim yourself a devotee of the Buddha and, like Sumedha, a Buddha in the world to be. And those whose destiny it is to carve in the clay of consciousness the Madonna of the Lilies, to be the Mother of the World, the polarity of the Buddha, must also claim the I AM name as the flame of the Mother. To define the Real Self and then to expose the usurpations of the office of the Real Self by the carnal mind, to dig them out fiercely—mercilessly—one by one, and to refine step by step all that is contained in the hallowed circle of being that you call “myself”—this is to make progress on the Path.

The Path is a spiral moving to the center of the white-fire core. Many have not entered there for many incarnations. For while advancing on the track of the spiral that is the fire infolding itself, <3> they have come to a halt, a narrow pass in rocky heights. They have turned back. They have said: “The air is too refined. I cannot breathe the atmosphere of Spirit. The climb is too rigorous and my pack too heavy. I will tarry in this niche of consciousness and make the trek to the summit another time.”

The delusions of time and space have ever been the weapons of deception employed by the fallen one. And his emissaries will always tell the soul moving toward the center of being: “Another day, another year is suitable for the surrender. It is not necessary to put yourself under undue pressure. Remove yourself for a time from those fanatical ones, those devotees of the flame. Your path is not their path. There are many paths. Take it easy. Rest yourself along the way. You have earned and you deserve a much needed repose.”

This is the line of the fallen ones. And to it they add whatever line of reasoning appeals most to the rebellion and the perverseness of the not-self. They say: “Take time out from the Path to indulge your family and your friends. For if you do not, they will curse you; they will leave you. And then you will be alone, and you know that you cannot make it alone.”

What will you answer when the lies of the wicked come like smoke seeping through the cracks in the window and underneath the door? If you inhale the stench of the Liar and the lie, you will find yourself delaying the overcoming until you are overcome by the delay. For delay is the attenuation of energies that ought to be concentrated in the crucible. But he who is the flame of living truth has proclaimed, “Behold, I come quickly.” <4> The trial by fire must be administered by angels of fire who quickly scorch the human consciousness as angels of the harvest burn the stubble of the field to set the soul free from the debris of carnality and clear the soil for a new sowing.

The swift and sudden coming of the lightning of the mind of God is the Lord's instrument for those who would be victorious in the way of the tempter. For in the moment of victory, an intensity of soul fire must be sustained. And this sustaining of the fire is intended to remain so and not to be dispersed; for once the fire is dispersed, the ability to summon the full measure of strength required is lost and you must await another cycle for the concentration of energies.

The fallen ones know that the cycles of life according to the law of the yang and the yin are alternately for the concentration of God-power in the masculine ray of the Godhead and then the release of that power throughout the Cosmic Egg in the feminine ray. Victories are won in the concentrated white-fire core of the masculine ray (the yang). Then comes the ritual of the sustainment whereby the victory spans the cosmos with the light of joy as the burst of life from the heart and the feminine realization (the yin) that I AM God here and now and everywhere.

Beware the fables of the fallen ones. For they will taunt you and try to take from you, surely as I am the Buddha of the World, your firm resolve to be unshaken by the boisterous winds that sweep across the sea to test the moorings of the tree planted on the hillside of the world. Are the

roots deep enough and firm enough to hold the trunk and branches in their place? Are you grounded in the law, O my soul, Sumedha, soul of humanity? Are your feet firmly planted in the soil of the Mother?

Take care, O my soul, to be resolute in the precepts pure. Take care when the attractions personifying the animal magnetism of the lower nature draw thee to the dark pools of astral consciousness. There is no other time for the resolution of the victory than the now. No other time or space exists except the here and now. Past, present, and future are contained within the now. The now is the moment of causation. The now is the moment of self-realization. And the here is the point of the precipitation of the God flame.

You cannot act in the past or in the future except you act in the now to correct the wrongs of the past and to plow a straight furrow for future beginnings as well as the harvest of your winnings. See then how Mara, that fallen one, has stolen from the Mother and her children pearls of opportunity for self-transformation. Again and again he has taken portions of that which belongs to the Mother, segments of time and space, in order to use the coordinates of relativity unto the destruction of souls.

Now, chelas of the law, seize from the fallen ones their domination of time and space! Challenge the cycles of the energy veil which they have spun over the coordinates of time and space like a spider's web to catch the souls of light! Take the sword of truth and of resolution strong and sweep it through that spider's web, and see revealed instead starry bodies adorning the firmament of God's being hanging in the skies. Now, my soul, realize that these are the starry bodies of those who have seized the coordinates of time and space and used them to the glory of the Mother. These are the starry crystal fragments of the Christos assuming their role in the mystical body of the Buddha and the Mother.

See how you can become where you are a starry body instead of the procrastinator who defies the Great Initiator by turning his back upon the tests, walking away from the flame and into the hornet's nest. When you leave the haven of hierarchy, you will find the mob of the astral waiting to eat your flesh and drink your blood. Like vultures and vampires of the night, they pervert the sacred ritual of the Eucharist which the saints do share. Therefore, affirm your resolution. Be willing, then, to give your flesh as meat indeed, your blood as the elixir of life to devotees who follow you on the path of initiation under Maitreya. For if you turn away from the light and the true path of the Christ and the Buddha, surely it shall come to pass that the fallen ones will consume the being and the consciousness of the one who has an unclear, undefined awareness of selfhood.

You are not jellyfish! You are not protoplasm suspended in the brine! You have a starry blueprint and a skeletal framework which the Lord God has framed and draped with sacred essence of the body of the Mother. Be swift, my soul! Be swift to invite initiation—to take it from the heart, the head, the hand of the Mother. And know that hierarchy is releasing to you the confirmation of being through each successive step of initiation.

I am the resolution of the law within you. I am the confirmation of true being. I stand immovable upon the rock. Stand with me, and we shall see the stillness of the stars after the hurricane has passed.

I AM at Shamballa the Buddha of the lighthouse.

Gautama

I AM Light

by Kuthumi

I AM light, glowing light,
Radiating light, intensified light.
God consumes my darkness,
Transmuting it into light.

This day I AM a focus of the Central Sun.
Flowing through me is a crystal river,
A living fountain of light
That can never be qualified
By human thought and feeling.
I AM an outpost of the Divine.
Such darkness as has used me is swallowed up
By the mighty river of light which I AM.

I AM, I AM, I AM light;
I live, I live, I live in light.
I AM light's fullest dimension;
I AM light's purest intension.
I AM light, light, light
Flooding the world everywhere I move,
Blessing, strengthening, and conveying
The purpose of the kingdom of heaven.

1. Matt. 23:27.

2. Matt. 3:11-12.

3. Ezek. 1:4.

4. Rev. 3:11.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XII

The Perfection of Goodwill

Chelas Seeking and Finding the Ninth Perfection of the Law:

Now hear the word of the Buddha of the flame!
Hear the word that speaks
From out the flame within your heart!
Behold the rising spirals three,
Patterned course of solar destiny!
Behold the intertwining of Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva!
Behold the braid of fire
That crowns the head of Cosmic Virgin!

In the ninth perfection of the law,
Discover now the sacred formula
Of the Master Alchemist,
The mystery of the three-times-three.
Goodwill, it is the ninth perfection,
Three times three.
The flow of blue-fire energy
Is for the building of the pyramid of the soul.
Three times three, it is goodwill
That seals Creator and creation in the Whole.
Three times three, blue-fire energy
Of goodwill as fire flowing,
Sealing the matrix of your resolution
Of the precepts pure—as mental knowing
And crystal water cleansing, invigorating, glowing.
The power-wisdom-love of the three-times-three
In goodwill come full circle,
Flawless blue-white diamond
Hidden in the earth of the Mother.

Let goodwill flow to the right hand and to the left, to friend and foe alike. As the sun shines upon the just and the unjust, <1> so for the sake of soul expansion and soul freedom, be a solar disc shining through the crystal of the mind of God. Be alive and brilliant in the oneness of the three-times-three! Dare to stand in the presence of the one who ensouls goodwill as the law of cosmos! Dare to make your aura the aura of the Logos! Stand, O my soul, in the place where the sun of goodwill caresses the mind, refreshes the body, and implants the kiss, a diamond dewdrop, on the petal of the rose of the heart.

The action of the three-times-three is the balanced integration of the ascending triangle of Mater and the descending triangle of Spirit. The law of the balance is the key to this mystery. Contemplate the balance, then, of the threefold flame, of the scales of Libra, the balance of the flow of energy in time and space, in the hourglass, the figure eight, and the Maltese cross. Meditate on

the balance of the inbreath and the outbreath, on the receiving and the giving of solar fires and solar breath.

Behold the enlightenment of the law!
Tend the fires of goodwill
For self-proclaimed enemies,
For the idolaters of your person,
For those who come at eventide
To bask in the fires of your hearth,
To sup at your table,
And to hear the word of wisdom.
Watch the flow! Watch the flow!
And see how goodwill is the key
To the redemption of all energy
Imprisoned in the dungeon of former selves
That you have willed.

Now will another self!
Now create in the image of God!
Decipher the code of creation
As you watch intently the molecules of goodwill
Flowing through all form and substance,
Through the air and through the water,
In the earth and in the fire—
Translucent spheres like sparkling prana,
Thought forms of Gautama
Released from the mind of the Lord of the World.
Watch the flow of energy throughout a cosmos
And the solar systems of the atoms!
Watch the movement of goodwill,
And learn now this perfection to instill
In every chakra, in every point of flow.
For as above, so below,
The lightning of the mind of God
Will flow and flow and flow
Through every soul dedicated to goodwill.
Boundless energy!
Boundless creativity!
Freedom to move and to be in Love
The perfection that you are
Is unlocked by the key of goodwill.

Let love be in your heart a consuming fire, burning the hatred of the aggressor, of the professor who professes anti-God and the philosophy of the Liar and the lie. Let charity be the handmaid of goodwill. Let it be the ruby ray that pierces, like a laser beam, those who take counsel to put to death the Christ, the Anointed One, your own Real Self. Let charity be a flame that turns back the vengeance of the fallen ones who would exact retribution from the Mother and her children for the death of Lucifer <2> and the children of the wicked one. Let goodwill expand now; I say, let it expand as a fiery blue sphere growing—growing in the hearts of devotees of the Buddha and the Mother.

When I walk the earth strewing flowers along the pathways, in the valleys and the mountains, anticipating the coming of the Mother, I shall look for, and I shall expect to find, chelas glowing in the meditation of the blue sphere of goodwill, chelas glowing in the action of goodwill. I look for the eyes that sparkle, for hearts abounding in joyousness and love. I look for smiling, upturned faces waiting on the Presence all the day. I look for those who listen with intent to hear the word of goodwill and then run to do that word, to be that will, to prove the law as love in action, in service, and in service, and in service.

Keep on keeping on,
Lovers of the Buddha,
Children of the Mother!
Be dispensers of goodwill
And mark the place where God doth will
The fullness of himself
In form and formlessness,
In the sanctuary of being,
In the soul and in the mind,
In the threefold fire
Burning on the altar of the heart.
Be goodwill
And see how God will fulfill himself
In the diamond in the center of the flame.

Now this day let that flame
Consume all retribution and the desire therefor,
And let your desiring be
For victory, for victory!
Let your desiring be to know the law,
To meditate upon the law,
To extend the law
Through consciousness throughout the cosmos
And then to watch intently
As atoms of goodwill,
As components of God's being,
Outpicture the geometry of God-Goodwill
Through time and space
Because you keep the image of perfection
As the diamond without flaw.

I AM in the heart of the flame the Buddha of goodwill.

Gautama

1. Matt. 5:45.

2. On July 5, 1975, beloved Alpha announced that Lucifer, the Fallen One, was bound by Michael the Archangel, taken to the Court of the Sacred Fire on Sirius where he stood trial before the Four and Twenty Elders in the final judgment, and went through the second death.

Quietly Comes the Buddha

XIII

The Perfection of Indifference

Chelas Fulfilling the Cycles of the Ten Perfections:

We approach the tenth perfection of the law with reverence as one would come upon a flowing stream on the edge of the wood where the meadow begins to roll. The stream is the quietness of the flow of the Mother anticipating the coming of the Buddha.

I AM the Buddha, and I come to meditate beside the flowing stream of consciousness of souls determined to reside in the movement of the Logos where the meadow of the Mother reaches the boundaries of the Spirit and the flow of being marks the levels of consciousness where I AM, of my origin in the fiery glacier, the crystal snows, the summit of the Presence.

I AM the beginning of the flow descending from exalted heights, the I AM THAT I AM. I AM waters running, running, rushing, rushing to greet the meadow of the Mother. From the mountains to the valleys, I AM the soul descending to claim my very own, my essence. And I know that in cycles yet to come, I shall be transformed as water becomes air and air becomes fire and the alchemy of the soul once cradled in the earth is born again in the crucible of fire.

Now see how the power of the three-times-three, as the foundation of the trinity, awaits the tenth perfection of the law. Multiply the first three perfections by the second three. Then take that product and multiply it again by the final three, and see the bursting of the mastery of the tenth. Let the Perfection of Alms, of Precepts, and of Renunciation be fused into one balanced triangle of power-wisdom-love. Let the three become one flame—the whiteness of a shield and of the sword of the Spirit glistening in the sun. Let the Perfection of Wisdom, of Courage, and of Patience now become one single taper to light the candle on the altar of the Buddha. Let the Perfection of Truth, of Resolution, and of Goodwill be the solid foundation of the house of the Mother.

Now 1 times 2 is 2, and 2 times 3 is 6. Six, then, is the number of the first three perfections of the law. And 4 times 5 is 20, and 20 times 6 is 120. Thus two 6s plus 0 reveal the number of the second three perfections of the law to be 120.

Follow my numbers carefully as I show you the key to the mystery of the three-times-three. Seven times 8 is 56, and 56 times 9, 504. Thus 504 is the number of the ultimate three. Let us add the digits of our pyramid: 6 plus 1 plus 2 plus 0 equals 9. Nine plus the power of the ten (symbolized in the zero) is the sign of the first and the second three. Five plus 0 plus 4 equals 9 in the power of the ten in the final three perfections of the law.

Six times 120 equals 720. Again, 7 plus 2 plus 0 equals 9 in the power of the ten as the multiplication factor of the first two sets of three. Now multiply 720 times 504 and see the power of the three-times-three: 362,880. Adding once again the digits, 3 plus 6 plus 2 plus 8 plus 8 plus 0 gives 27 in the power of the ten. Adding again this sum, 2 plus 7 plus 0 equals 9 in the power of the ten. Nine is the magic number. And when you resolve to perfect these perfections of the law by the power of the ten, you will be the conquering one—the Buddha in the world to be.

What is the tenth perfection of the law? It is that which seals the action of the three-times-three and the nine-times-nine. It is called Indifference. It is the equanimity of being which comes when the mathematics of the soul is fulfilled. The soul that has mastered the nine perfections can be like Mother Earth, showing neither animosity nor amity to any or to all—the passive receiver of hot

or cold or sweet or foul. In the power of the three-times-three, the flame of the Mother transmutes the vices and the virtues of her children. The flame of the Mother is the poise of the three-times-three, the poise of Shamballa and threefold flame.

The tenth perfection of the law is the balance between desire and desirelessness. It is the point of the fusion of the active and the passive. And through it the power of the three-times-three is multiplied by tens, by hundreds, by thousands, by millions, by billions, and beyond. The Perfection of Indifference is the zeal that determines the quantity of energy entrusted to your care. The three-times-three will be the nine, the ninety, the nine hundred, the nine thousand, the nine million, or the nine billion according to your ability to show indifference alike to mockery and to praise, to pleasure and to pain, to poverty or riches, adulation or indignation. This is the tenth perfection of the law—indifference to the gratitude or ingratitude of mortals, indifference to their cursings or the garlands of their approbation.

Now let the ego be exposed as the imposter of the Buddha and the Christ, the Mother and the Spirit! Now let the ego stand in the arena of the mind, naked before the Ten Perfections of the Law! Now let the faculties of virtue expose the usurper of the throne of grace! Let the real conqueror move in to slay the beast of the carnal mind, take the sword of the sacred Word, and with supreme indifference slay the dweller on the threshold of being!

If you will pursue and practice diligently the Ten Perfections of the Law, you will gain the momentum of the nine-times-nine. And after you have walked around the arena nine times nine, you will fear not to enter there, even as the toreador challenges the bull of mortality, carnality—vanity of vanities.

Enter now the champion of the flame!
Enter now the one who has nothing to fear,
Nothing to claim (as his own)
Or to lose except to choose
The victory of the Buddha and the Mother.

See how the victor bold meets every cunning
In the cowardice of the Taurus creation,
Defending the light of the Buddha's station.
See how the toreador watches every move—
The master of emotion,
The science of pulsation—
To prove
He is not distracted,
But with noble art distracts the enemy within.
Caught off guard,
The bull lunges forward
To destroy the Christed one,
The Buddha of the Sun!
But the mantle of the Lord of the World
Is the shield and the goad
And the cape of the toreador—
The dividing of the road.
See how he swirls it deftly—
A prophet in his own right,
Like Elisha, who smote the waters
By Elijah's might. <1>

The bull is blind,
Blinded by the passions
Of his two-eyed vision.
With all the borrowed energy
Vested in his animality,
He cannot win against the soul
Who has mastered the ten—
The Ten Perfections of the Law.
He is unprepared for the incision.
The crowd is in derision.
The sword of the living Word
Pierces to the core the bull creation!
And lo, the champion,
The master over all sensation,
Stands now in the center
Of the circle of the One!
He is the victor!
He is ready for his incarnation
As the Buddha in the world to be.

I AM Gautama in the center of the Flaming One, the thirteenth of the Buddhas of the Shining One. When the twelve disciples standing as coordinates on the circle, coordinates of the Lord of all the World, have pursued, like Sumedha, the Ten Perfections of the Law, I will come again to release the second tier of my instruction in the law of the Buddha and the Mother.

I AM the Buddha. I have come quietly. I go quietly into the flame.

Gautama

1. 2 Kings 2:1-14.

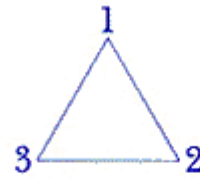
The Ten Perfections of the Law

The following diagrams are offered to clarify your meditation on the power of the three-times-three:

“Multiply the first three perfections by the second three. Then take that product and multiply it again by the final three...”

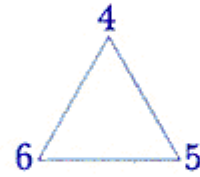
First Three Perfections

1. Alms
2. Precepts
3. Renunciation



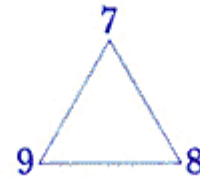
Second Three Perfections

4. Wisdom
5. Courage
6. Patience



Third Three Perfections

7. Truth
8. Resolution
9. Goodwill



Copyright 1975, 1997 Church Universal and Triumphant

“Let the Perfection of Alms, of Precepts, and of Renunciation be fused into one balanced triangle of power-wisdom-love. Let the three become one flame—the whiteness of a shield and of the sword of the Spirit glistening in the sun.”

$$1 \times 2 \times 3 = \triangle 6$$

**Copyright 1975, 1997 Church
Universal and Triumphant**

“Let the Perfection of Wisdom, of Courage, and of Patience now become one single taper to light the candle on the altar of the Buddha.”

$$4 \times 5 \times 6 = \triangle 120$$

**Copyright 1975, 1997 Church
Universal and Triumphant**

“Let the Perfection of Truth, of Resolution, and of Goodwill be the solid foundation of the house of the Mother.”

$$7 \times 8 \times 9 = \triangle 504$$

**Copyright 1975, 1997 Church
Universal and Triumphant**

“Let us add the digits of our pyramid:”

(Adding the digits of the first two pyramids gives the sign of the first and the second three perfections of the law—9 in the power of the ten.)

$$6 + 120 = 6 + 1 + 2 + 0 = 9 + 0$$

3 x 3 in the power of the ten

(Adding the digits of the third pyramid gives the sign of the final three perfections of the law—9 in the power of the ten.)

$$504 = 5 + 0 + 4 = 9 + 0$$

3 x 3 in the power of the ten
(thousands, millions, billions, etc.)

$$\triangle 6 \times \triangle 120 = \triangle 720$$

**Copyright 1975, 1997 Church Universal and
Triumphant**

$$7 + 2 + 0 = 9 + 0 \quad 3 \times 3 \text{ in the power of the ten}$$

$$\triangle 720 \times \triangle 504 = 362,880$$

**Copyright 1975, 1997 Church Universal and
Triumphant**

$$3 + 6 + 2 + 8 + 8 + 0 = 27 + 0 = 2 + 7 + 0 =$$

9 + 0 3 x 3 in the power of the ten

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

I

“I Have Chosen to Be Free”

To All Who Would Take the Path of Freedom:

Hierarchy calls. From the summits of the world, the masters of the Great White Brotherhood sound the alpenhorn. From mountain range to mountain range the sound of the call echoes. Hierarchy waits. Vibration reverberates in the valleys. Some will stop and listen like the sheep on the rocky hillsides that raise their heads, anticipating the sound of the shepherd's voice.

Hierarchy calls. Some who hear the sound will say, “Who is hierarchy?” They do not understand the arch of being, the higher way of consciousness that has been pursued and won by those who have gone before. Again they say, “Who is hierarchy?” And hierarchy answers, “I AM THAT I AM.” <1> What do you expect, O mortal? that the stars should confess their secrets and bare themselves before you? That the galaxies should converge where you are, the center of your own system of worlds within worlds, to unburden their contents at your feet?

Who indeed is hierarchy? And who are you?

O mortal, listen well! For the truth of the ages is spoken through heart and head and hand. Out of the mouth of God there proceeds the Word that is the Logos, the Word that is the formula of creation.

So many miracles parade before mankind that all miracles have become mundane. Miracles have never served to prove the existence of the immortals or the presence of the unseen angelic hosts; nor have they served to convince mankind of the inner geometry of his own being. Inasmuch as you have taken the most precious of all miracles—the gift of life itself in cell and plant and man—as though it were an everyday event, take then the presence of hierarchy as the *higher arch* of being also as an everyday happening. For indeed it is.

I come as the hierarch of the Aquarian age. For hundreds of thousands of years I have been called Saint Germain. You also have known my name, yet you have come again in a new body draped with an old consciousness. And if you will search sublevels of that consciousness, you will find that name already known, even as I AM known, at the core of the alchemy of your own being.

Hierarchy is a chain of beings that fill the microcosm and the macrocosm—beings like you and me who claim an identity and who, by seizing the courage to be, have realized their place in the scheme of things, positioned like the stars in the firmament as coordinates in time and space and in infinity. Members of hierarchy are, like you and me, beings with a self-awareness that is called God.

I am the servant of the Most High in the central sun and in the central sun of your own being, the flame on the altar of your heart. I am hierarchy and you are hierarchy. Now let us see what our respective positions can bring for God and man.

I am an ascended being, but it has not ever been thus. Not once or twice but for many incarnations I walked the earth as you now do, confined to mortal frame and the limitations of dimensional existence. I was on Lemuria and I was on Atlantis. I have seen civilizations rise and fall. I have seen the undulations of consciousness as mankind have cycled from golden ages to primitive societies. I have seen the choices and I have seen mankind by wrong choices squander the

energies of a hundred thousand years of scientific advancement and even degrees of cosmic consciousness which transcend that which is attained by members of the most advanced religions of the day.

Yes, I have seen the choices and I have chosen. By right choices man and woman establish their position in hierarchy. By choosing to be free in the magnificent will of God, I won my freedom from that mortal round of incarnations and justifications of an existence outside the One. I won my freedom by that flame, that keynote of the Aquarian cycle traced by alchemists of old, that purple elixir that saints do hold.

Hierarchy is that chain of beings who have also won their freedom. Hierarchy is consciousness spanning a cosmos through the individualization of the God flame. You are an individual, but are you an individualization of the God flame. By right choice you can be, but you must know the choices and how to make them well. We who have chosen well return to the scene of our deliberation and the consummation of our soul's reunion with the Godhead. We return to the crucible of time and space to souls deliberating in the way.

As the word of the Lord came to the prophets of Israel, so now let it be known that that word can come to every man and woman who will listen and who will hear the voice of the Ancient of Days, <2> the voice of hierarchy, the voice of brothers and sisters who have gone before to chart the way, to draw the lines of longitude and latitude, to mark the dangers of the coral reef, to guide the ship of the soul through the initiations of the narrow straits and the isthmus that divides the subcontinents of mind and emotions and the energies of oceans rising and falling to the levels of awareness.

You are mortal. I am immortal. The only difference between us is that I have chosen to be free and you have yet to make the choice. We have the same potential, the same resources, the same connection to the One. I have taken mine to forge a God-identity. For long ago the still small voice within spoke the fiat of Alpha and the living God: "Children of the One, forge your God-identity!" And in the stillness of the night, I heard the call and I answered, "I will!" And when I said "I will," all of cosmos echoed, "I will!" The will to be summons the vastness of the potential of being. And when a soul confirms the be-ness of his being to be God, then all who have likewise defended the position of the star of selfhood in the firmament of being move in starry cycles to ratify the confirmation of the supreme Giver of life.

Children of the sun, you live in an age that is an open door. What is the open door? It is the open door to freedom and to hierarchy. Yes, they go hand in hand. You may ask, What has one to do with the other? And I will tell you. Freedom is the bestowal of the mantle of hierarchy; and that mantle is the momentum of attainment of all who have gone before, all who have made the grade, who have passed the tests of earth's schoolroom. Can you of yourself be free by the simple desiring to be free? In the alchemy of self-transformation, it takes more than the desire. It takes the magnetization of the essential ingredient of freedom: the flame of the Holy Spirit.

When you impress upon the consciousness of a cosmos your own emancipation proclamation, by cosmic law all who are free must give answer. Hierarchy is required to implement mankind's freedom in this age. Hierarchy is composed of ascended masters, archangels, angels, Elohim, elementals, and cosmic beings—all representatives of the flame of the Holy Spirit who implement the will of God for every soul who sends forth the call, who hears the call of hierarchy and answers with his own call: "I will be free! By God, I will have my freedom in this life!" When we hear that call resounding from the valleys unto the heights, we are drawn instantaneously to the side of the one who has staked his claim to the resources of the Infinite.

I am Saint Germain, and I have come to claim your soul and the fires of your heart for the victory of the Aquarian age. I have set the pattern for your soul's initiation. I have come to be your teacher. And the word of the Lord has been given unto me in this age even as it came to the prophet

Jeremiah, saying, "For thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak." <3>

Now these are the words that I speak. I have a message. Give ear to me, children of the one God! It is a message of freedom, of opportunity to rise to be what in fact you, as the stars, are ordained to be. I will assist you to implement the divine plan of your life. I will come to you, and I will speak within your heart, and I will deliver to you the message of the living word through the one that I have designated to be Mother of the Flame.

I am the hierarchy of the age, master of the seventh ray. And in this day of the Lord's appearing, I have sent my messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, before my face to prepare the way of the coming of the Lord within your being and consciousness. Let this *Pearl of Wisdom* then be sent to all who have heard the call of hierarchy, who have questioned, "Who is hierarchy?" and who will hear my answer, "I AM hierarchy."

I come to show you how to be that which you already are; how to master time and space; above all, how to master the self and the integration of the lesser self with the Greater Self. I am a master because I have chosen to master the life entrusted to my care. You can do likewise. Take then the teachings of the Great White Brotherhood sent to you week by week, year by year, as the progressive unfoldment of the petals of your own heart's love for the Infinite One. Take the *Pearls of Wisdom* dictated by members of the hierarchy to all who would be free, to all who would walk through the open door of Infinity.

The miracle of the spoken word is no greater and no less than the miracles of life you witness day by day. Take for granted neither this nor that which is the precious gift of life in your hands. For as the seasons roll and the cycles of life do turn, you will also come to the place of transition wherein your soul will find itself without choice in another plane, in another awareness. I come before the hour of reckoning that you might have free choice to choose whom you will serve this day <4> and in that day when the earth and all thereon will recede from beneath you, a spinning sphere becoming a dot, and you find yourself assigned to other dimensions according to the choices you have made.

"There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death" <5>—even the death of the soul. The way that is right is in the offing. Won't you come with me as I expound upon that way to place before you the choices that are yours to make and to take in this age of Aquarius?

I am on the path of freedom. Take that path and you will find me there. I AM your teacher if you will have me.

Saint Germain

-
1. Exod. 3:14.
 2. Dan. 7:9.
 3. Jer. 1:7.
 4. Josh. 24:15.
 5. Prov. 16:25.

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

II

“Choose You This Day Whom Ye Will Serve”

Pilgrims Choosing the Way of Freedom:

What are the choices to be made? Choices indeed of life and death—not alone of the body and the mind, but of the precious element which the Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away. <1> It is the life and death of the soul of which I speak and the choices which confirm the one or the other. All choices lead to this one choice—to be or not to be. All roads lead to the hub of life, to the mercy seat, and to the judgment. Now you be the judge. Now you decide. Life offers, life waits, life beckons. Only you can answer.

In a world where there are many voices clamoring for your attention, many teachers proclaiming the way, and many distractions to deter you from the way, I come as the teacher of the age—in my right hand the torch of freedom which I would touch to the fire of your own heart and in my left hand the sword to champion your soul's liberation in the flame. There are choices to be made, not the least of which the teacher and the teaching.

To whom will you give allegiance? Where will you place the faith, the hope, the charity that burned in the breast of the mother who bore you?

Make not the mistake of generations of idolaters. Do not fall down and worship the self of any man or any woman, seen or unseen; but worship God only. But who is God? Another choice presents itself: to choose the Lord, to choose him only, to find that Lord within as the light of the Eternal One and the voice of the Eternal Presence declaring, “I AM THAT I AM.” <2>

May I recommend that you pause and place yourself solemnly, unreservedly upon the rock of your own real being to pledge your life, your energy, all of your love and your striving to the I AM THAT I AM. All future choices depend upon your making a right decision in this moment of the consecration of your being, your life, your consciousness.

Let it be then to worship the one God, the Almighty, the Creator of heaven and earth. And realize that this one God infired the whole world of his creation with the energy of Self, that he gave to each and every son and daughter the Divine Monad called the I AM Presence. Thus the Beloved gave unto the beloved a portion of being; and that being is your Real Self, the one and only God individualized as the I AM THAT I AM. “Choose you this day whom ye will serve” <3>—whether the I AM Presence, the central sun of your life, or the lesser planets and moons and satellites of existence that have only the reflected glory of the One Light.

Having chosen with your heart, now choose also with your mind. Let the reason of the Logos confirm the victory of the Lord God within and on high. Let your soul confirm your devotion. Let all the nations of your being—all levels and sublevels of consciousness—confirm the one true God. Let motive and intent flow to the central source, and let your life revolve around the realization of the one true Light.

Having made this choice, implement it well. Day by day return to the One in meditation, in prayer, in thought and feeling. And as you go about your life, this contact with your Source will generate and regenerate within you an expanding awareness of real being in every part of life.

And thus through contact with your own Real Self, you will contact the Real Self of every other part of life and then you will know who is real.

Then you will know that I am real, that I am Saint Germain, that I have returned to that One Source that you call your own—which I call my own, which indeed belongs to everyone—that I have returned to that flaming flame <4> in the ritual of the ascension. And then you will know that every member of hierarchy has also confirmed identity in the ritual of the ascension. You will recognize your teacher and the true teachers of all cycles in the ascended masters, and you will feel our presence and our presence will be confirmed by your own communion with life.

Now let it be known that from out the central sun of your own being, the light of hierarchy has gone forth and that your own personal hierarch is your own Real Self who has vested the Mediator, in the person of your own Christ Self, with the authority to impart the teachings of the true teachers of mankind. Indeed, your personal guru is your Christ Self to whom and through whom I release the message of the Aquarian cycle. Your Christ Self is the mediator between the planes of outer awareness of life in Matter and the planes of inner awareness of life in Spirit.

The Christ Self is the priest who officiates at the altar of the Most High God.

Make the choice, then, to come to the altar which the Lord has set even as he has prepared a table before you in the presence of the enemies of righteousness. <5> Make the choice to allow the soul to be anointed with the holy oil, to be reconsecrated to cosmic purpose, to be reborn in the flame, and to have no other save the Christ Self and the I AM THAT I AM for the teacher and the teaching of the law.

Let all who would stand in my holy mountain to take from the souls of mankind the opportunity for right choice be cut down in this hour! Thus saith the Lord. Let the purveyors of the false teaching who would stand in the way of the Tree of Life and of the One Source be removed by the golden light of illumination intensifying the wisdom of the ages and the crystal clarity of the only begotten Son of God!

The ascended masters come forth in the plan of hierarchy to deliver to mankind the contact and the knowledge of the Real Self and of the one true God individualized in the I AM Presence.

We come forth, for we have walked the way of Christ-realization and of the realization of the I AM Presence in the victory of the ascension. We would give to you not only our instruction, but our momentum of victory; not only our counsel, but our initiation imparted through the one anointed by the Great White Brotherhood to transfer to your chakras (centers of light in your four lower bodies) the energies of your own Christ Self and your own I AM Presence.

In every age the Lord has sent his emissaries to initiate spirals of renewed Self-awareness. Our messenger is the taper which we hold in our hand to kindle anew the crystallization of the God flame within you. Through the release of the spoken Word at conferences, through the blessing of your chakras with special jeweled focuses which we have secured especially for this purpose, our messenger is appointed to be the instrument of a greater concentration of the light of hierarchy in the body of God upon earth.

The Great Divine Director, my own mentor—a teacher of teachers who long ago came to earth as a cosmic being to found an order of disciples of freedom—imparted to me the sacred science of alchemy and established the House of Rakoczy to perpetuate the ritual, the freedom, and the diplomacy of the seventh ray. As the Initiator of Cycles, the Great Divine Director works with Lord Maitreya, the great teacher of the Buddhic light, to initiate souls into the Great White Brotherhood.

We make known to you, then, the choice of taking these initiations directly from your own I AM Presence and Christ Self and from the ascended masters who comprise the spiritual hierarchy overshadowing earth's evolutions in this century. We make known to you the choice of receiving in many forms, including through the publications of The Summit Lighthouse, keys to

initiation and, above all, contact with hierarchy through our embodied messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet.

Who will tell the story of the Word of God in this age if we do not? Who will uphold the glory of the banner of the Mother of the World if we do not? Who will proclaim the name of Maitreya or of the messenger of Maitreya if we do not come to you, both in person and in the person of our messenger?

These Pearls of Wisdom are printed by devotees of freedom at our retreat in Colorado Springs; for the Darjeeling Master, El Morya, has seen to it that the Great White Brotherhood should not be without outer representation and outer organization in this century of centuries.

Much preparation, sacrifice, and discipline have gone before so that in this hour of your own preparation, the word, the contact, and the call of hierarchy could come to you in the printed word to assist you to make contact with the inner word of truth, unspoken yet clearly defined as the inner law of your own being.

As the voice of the age, I speak directly to your heart and I say, consider the choices and choose well. You have a right to know the truth, to weigh that truth, and to consider all aspects of the teaching. And before you deny the miracle of the prophets of the age, consider whether or not you are willing to deny the truth of your own being. For if you deny the possibility of the Lord's Spirit descending upon his emissaries, then pray tell me, and give answer if you will, must you not also deny the power of the Lord's Spirit to descend upon your own being?

When life and death hang in the balance—not only for the souls of mankind, but for an entire planetary evolution—the import of right choices cannot be overestimated. Unfortunately, in this day and age mankind fail to make any choice whatsoever, but they allow themselves to be moved along life's way like the tumbling tumbleweed.

I suggest that you come and see, that you try the spirits, <6> that you measure vibration, that you test the sincerity and the reality of the ascended masters and their messengers. Let them be weighed in the balance of the heart, for they will not be found wanting. Come then to our next conference. Be there to see, to hear, and to know the truth that will make you free.

Each and every conference sponsored by the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood, presided over by our messenger, is an opportunity for individual initiation. I challenge you to be where the light of the ages is released in the power of the spoken Word. I dare you to come! For I know that once you come to the place which the Lord has prepared for the initiation of your soul unto cosmic realities, if you have even a candle's worth of awareness, you will not deny the reality of the chain of hierarchy and you will discover your own position as a link in that chain.

For you also are destined to be the instrument of the Lord, to take the teaching and to give it to others whom the Lord has appointed to be with you in a cell of consciousness preordained.

Yes, you are destined—if you make the right choices—to be an electrode of cosmic light and energy and love, so that the lightning that cometh out of the east and shineth even unto the west <7> might be grounded in Terra through the Son of God appearing right within your very own heart.

I AM the hierarch of the age of the open door. I stand in the way. I AM your opportunity to be free. Let the testing of your soul be the testing of the Lord's Spirit and of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. For if you call, we are compelled to give answer. This is the law, this is hierarchy. Join us, if you will.

Saint Germain

-
1. Job 1:21.
 2. Exod. 3:14.
 3. Josh. 24:15.
 4. Ezek. 20:47.
 5. Pss. 23:5.
 6. I John 4:1.
 7. Matt.24:27.
-

Decree for Freedom's Holy Light
by Saint Germain

Mighty cosmic light,
My own I AM Presence bright,
Proclaim freedom everywhere;
In order and by God-control
I AM making all things whole!

Mighty cosmic light,
Stop the lawless hordes of night,
Proclaim freedom everywhere;
In justice and in service true
I AM coming, God, to you!

Mighty cosmic light,
I AM law's prevailing might,
Proclaim freedom everywhere;
In magnifying all good will
I AM freedom living still!

Mighty cosmic light,
Now make all things right,
Proclaim freedom everywhere;
In love's victory all shall go,
I AM the wisdom all shall know!

I AM freedom's holy light
Nevermore despairing,
I AM freedom's holy light
Evermore I'm sharing.
Freedom, freedom, freedom,
Expand, expand, expand!
I AM, I AM, I AM,
Forevermore I AM freedom!

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

III

Divine Direction for the Path of Your Choosing

Souls Idling at the Crossroads of Freedom:

This is a year of decision, yet some have made it a year of indecision. They stand at the crossroads of life waiting for someone else to make the choice. The traveler in the unknown country looks for waymarks along the way. Direction is needed though the goal be fixed in mind.

All roads lead to Rome, they say. But then, will you be a traveler forever and a day? Or will you take the shortest route to the hub of life?

The ascended masters are not the only teachers of mankind. They simply have the most direct route. They point the way to the summit of being. They are the true guides who provide their chelas with maps, directions, and warnings of the pitfalls and detours along the way.

Once you have given answer to the demand of your own Real Self "Choose you this day whom ye will serve," <1> you must select the path of your service. The path is a personal path, for it accommodates the soul's evolution, attainment, its karma and its dharma. The path is a statement of the law of cosmos and it is a formula of that law that includes the equation of personal being.

The testings and the markings of the law must be identical for every soul; but the application of the testing, the interpretation of the markings by the individual consciousness, creates out of the impersonal law the very personal path of initiation. Thus the lives of the saints and sages of the centuries who have carved a destiny preordained tell the ever-new yet old, old story of the soul's overcoming in the planes of Mater.

Divine direction is the need of the hour; and therefore I have introduced to you the Great Divine Director as the guru of gurus. Commissioned by the All Father, he stands at the gate of the cycles of the years to define and refine for initiates of the Great White Brotherhood the way and the calling of the flame of the Holy Spirit. His name is the title of an office in the cosmic hierarchy given to the one who, by virtue of diligent application over the aeons, presently focuses within his causal body the formula of the ascension for the children of God and the sons and daughters of the Most High evolving in this cosmos.

Day by day the cosmic computer of the mind of God adjusts the formula of the path according to the individual patterns of living, being, acting on the stage of life. For every action there is a corresponding reaction in the cosmos—an adjustment for the increase or decrease of light in manifestation which is the result of the individual application of free will. According to the choices you make daily, your divine plan is adjusted and, in the blueprint of your soul's evolution, adjustments are made for the balance of cycles.

Thus the equation of living on Terra can be stated: The law plus you plus karma and dharma equals the divine plan manifest as circumstance in time and space. This equation is balanced by the handmaid of Freedom whose name is Opportunity. Daily choices to accelerate the divine plan, to make the most of life, to do one's best and better than one's best, must be made if an identity is to be preserved.

Souls cry out: "We know not the way to go! We know not how to make the choices, though choices we would make." This year mankind face the collective karma of their failure to make right choices in all past ages. Thus the momentum of indecision reinforced by wrong

decision pronounced by the pharaohs of the world stains the waters of Mother flow even as the waters of Egypt were turned to blood by the edict of the Lord. <2>

There is a plan for you. For every child of the light, for every chela of the law, there is a divine way. But there is always the human alternative. I come with the mantra of divine direction written by my teacher and dictated to the messenger Mark L. Prophet. I bid you make the choice of entering into a novena <3> to your own I AM Presence, to your own Real Self, to the Christed one, and to the guru who can assist you immeasurably to define the path of your own Self-realization. I initiate you in the cycle of the thirty-three—a formula for alchemy—as an exercise in proving the path of your choosing.

Begin by placing yourself at a desk, clean and cleared, where you will not be disturbed. Take a blank sheet of white paper, and with pen in hand commune with the innermost light of your being. You can meditate upon your divine plan by visualizing a white sphere before you. Approximately two feet in diameter, this sphere is the symbol of your own cosmic consciousness which you contact in meditation.

Now address the Lords of Life, saying: “In the name of my own Real Self, the I AM THAT I AM, and the Christed one of my being, I call forth from the reservoir of my cosmic consciousness the divine plan of my life, the blueprint of being. I call to the Lords of Life, to the Great Divine Director, and to Saint Germain to assist me now in the implementation of the law of cosmos as it applies to my individual identity, to my karma and my dharma, and to the circumstances of my life in time and space.”

Light a candle and consecrate it to the spark of divinity which is your very own opportunity to fulfill your cosmic destiny. Let the flame be the focus of the threefold flame of love, wisdom, and power that burns on the altar of your heart. Let it be a focus of untapped resources, of energies available, idling in the nexus of decision, waiting for your command to descend as flowing fire for the crystallization of the God flame within you.

Now take your pen and set forth in your own handwriting upon the white page before you, symbolizing the white page that God has given to you as the gift of life, the goals that you desire to accomplish while the sands of opportunity yet fall in the hourglass. Measuring moment by moment the choices that you make in time and space, write down your fondest hopes, your impossible dreams, your heart's longings, your desire for soul fulfillment, your educational goals, your spiritual and material expectations, the service you desire to render unto God and man, the mark of mastery and the record of victory that you have determined to leave behind for those who will follow you on the path of initiation.

You may write and rewrite this outline of your life, examining it for purity of motive, for its practicality, its probability, your own ability, your own willingness to summon from the God flame within the energies of commitment, commensuration, and constancy. When you have set forth to your own satisfaction a realistic as well as an idealistic set of goals, make two copies.

Place one between the pages of your Bible and consign the other to the flame of the Holy Spirit—that is, put it in the physical fire in the ritual of the ancient alchemist, that it might be secured in the etheric level of your consciousness and conveyed to the Great Divine Director and the Lords of Karma for the necessary ratification of the law of cosmos.

With your left hand on the Bible, take in your right hand the mantra for divine direction included with this Pearl and give it fourteen times. Repeat this exercise for thirty-three days.

Each day at the conclusion of your meditation and mantra, take your pen and write upon another white page the thoughts of your mind, the feelings of your heart which come to you as a means to augment and to implement the goals you have set forth and to bring them into alignment with the goal of life for your lifestream held in the causal body of the Great Divine Director.

Do not strain to hear the word of God when the answer to your call is the bliss of the Great Silence. Do not fret when the clarity of divine direction does not manifest to your outer consciousness. For as sure as I live—and I AM Saint Germain—the alchemy of divine direction is at work within you like the leaven which the “woman took and hid in three measures of meal till the whole was leavened.” <4>

Even so, the alchemy begins at the fiery core of being in the center of your heart flame; and it works hour by hour, day by day, from the within to the without. As you give the mantra and the meditation, you are planting seeds of your own cosmic consciousness at conscious and subconscious levels of being. These seeds will germinate and push through to the surface by the light of your own I AM Presence and by the watering of the living word of your own Christ Self.

While you are waiting with anticipation for the manifestation of sacred alchemy within your being, pursue the purification of the vehicles of consciousness provided for your soul's evolution.

These vehicles are the four lower bodies—the etheric, the mental, the emotional, and the physical.

Let the mantra of the violet fire known by Keepers of the Flame sing within your heart and mind all the day: “I AM a being of violet fire, I AM the purity God desires! I AM a being of violet fire, I AM the purity God desires! I AM a being of violet fire, I AM the purity God desires!” For the violet flame removes the stain of personal and planetary karma from the rivers of energy coursing through your four lower bodies. Purity, purity, purity! Only thus can clarity of divine direction appear.

If you would find the path of freedom, if you would be sure that when you find it you will know it, if you would be certain that in knowing it you will take it and not be deterred by the persuasions of the world, then take my advice:

Pursue the Flaming One,
The disc of the central sun
Of your own cosmic consciousness!
Pursue with diligence the teacher,
The Great Divine Director,
And the flame of divine direction he adores!
Pursue the innermost light of being
And the clarity of right seeing.
Pursue the preparation
For the coming of the new day,
For preparation is all
In choosing and finding the way.

Freedom calls and freedom answers—
Yes, freedom's light and freedom's goal.
I AM the way, the open door
Of opportunity to every soul.
Now I will tarry with my readers
To train and retrain the consciousness
In right choices for new-age leaders.
I AM come to clear the way
For divine direction,
That those idling in indecision
May see and know and choose
All right decision.
I AM in the cleansing fires
Of transmutation's ray

The Master of the Seventh Ray.

I AM

Saint Germain

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

IV

To Choose Freedom Is to Choose Life

To Those Who Would Beware of the Alternatives to Freedom:

Many paths and many ways present themselves coincidentally in the moment when the soul looks to the eternal day and with new hope determines to walk in the way of life. There is that “way that seemeth right,” and wise was the prophet who warned the children of Israel, “But the end thereof are the ways of death.” <1> To choose freedom is to choose life, and to choose bondage is to enter the downward spiral of death.

I come to isolate the path of freedom by providing definition and the standards of right choice. The merchants who display their wares in the stalls of the marketplaces of the world present an array of merchandise to appeal to every aspect of the human consciousness. Their motive is material gain. They are not concerned with the spiritual gain of their clientele.

Let us not be naïve. There are those who stand in the stalls of the spiritual marts enticing souls with their wares. They appeal to the pride of the eye and the ego. They flatter the human consciousness—that same human consciousness which the real teacher will cut down as he would the brambles which choke the life of the tender rose.

The false teachers of mankind have one motive: the subjection of the soul and the energies of the four lower bodies unto their own egos, their own human will. Like the merchants with their fine silks and multicolored designs, their motive is material gain—the subjugation of the Mother (Mater) flame. They must see to it that the soul is bound to the preferences, the likes and the dislikes, of the mortal mode of consciousness; for only thus will that soul remain subject to the false teacher and the false teaching.

When the real teacher removes the veil of ignorance from his disciple and imparts enlightenment, the disciple is freed not only from his own not-self, but also from the false identity of those who misrepresent the Great White Brotherhood. Jesus foretold their coming in the last days. He called them wolves in sheep's clothing, <2> and he spoke of the hireling who would fail to give his life for the sheep of the Good Shepherd. <3> He said: “There shall arise false Christs and false prophets and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.” <4>

Now as the first rays of the dawn of the Aquarian age flood the sky with the rays of freedom, the fulfillment of prophecy is at hand, and many who have been called to keep the flame of life with the Ancient of Days <5> are being deceived by the alternatives to the path of freedom.

The mystique of the false teacher is the claim of the preferred personality. It is because the human consciousness itself contains some of the elements of the false teacher that it finds itself being drawn in over and over again to the false teaching. The human ego is naturally the idolater. The human ego naturally admires itself and other human egos like itself. Instead of seeking perfection in God, it seeks to exalt the self and then proclaims: “See, I am perfect! Look at me! Be privileged to be in my presence. I am the perfected one.” Thus the human ego in search of the guru will always latch on to another human ego that has set itself up as guru.

Therefore, leave your ego at home when you go out in search of the teacher and let your soul unerringly, in the innocence of the Divine Mother, be magnetized to the flame that is God. And

wherever that flame is enshrined, let it linger awhile and learn of the crystal qualities of truth unadulterated. While the human ego seeks the flattery of other egos and to surround itself with the paraphernalia of the psychic dabblers who intrigue the carnal mind with their sorcery and phenomena, while the hooded ones perform their rites in the light of the full moon, let the soul seek the dazzling noonday sun of its own native Christ consciousness!

In the words of the one who sought and found the inner Christed man of the heart, you will find the key to your own Christ-identity: “If any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ or there, believe it not....Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert, go not forth; behold, he is in the secret chambers, believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east and shineth even unto the west, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.” <6>

The humility and the simplicity of our messengers is an affront to those accustomed to the pomp of the ego and of the false teachers. Our messengers have no appeal for the human personality, which often finds itself in the dilemma of the crossroads in the presence of those who silently carry the scepter of our authority. In the presence of the light of hierarchy which we have placed as a mantle upon the two witnesses, <7> the soul is compelled to fall to the right or to the left of the divine effulgence—and it finds that the choice that was postponed is suddenly upon it. As it is written, “The thing which I greatly feared is come upon me.” <8>

The messengers are the magnet of the central sun that compels the random elements of good and evil, light and darkness, to polarize—and every man must choose with which side of being he will be aligned. The human ego fears the moment of choosing, the moment of reckoning when the soul will rise up, fired by the flaming fountain of the purity of the Divine Mother, to proclaim its liberation from the claptrap of the noisemakers with their perpetual distractions luring the soul from the direct route to the center of being.

Then there are those who would oversimplify the Path. They denounce the ascended masters who come as the three wise men <9> to the place where the Christ is born in each individual child of God, bearing the gifts of the highest teaching, the keys to the threefold flame—gold to unlock the wisdom of the heart, frankincense the fragrance of love, and myrrh the bitterness of the discipline of the will of God. These false teachers would destroy the delicate fabric of the teaching which line by line and precept upon precept has been given for the edification of souls.

Each precious pearl of the ascended masters releases an entire causal body of light, a matrix that even contains the formula of creation. The rose that blossoms before your eyes, simple and innocent in its beauty, has locked inside the most profound secrets of science that God himself has hidden there. And in the innocence of the rose or of the child, hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? <10>

There is a time to adore the rose and there is a time to probe its secrets. If you would become the rose, if you would unfold the petals of your own Christ consciousness, you must be willing to pursue the alchemy and the geometry of creation. Without the freedom to create, there is no freedom. God created sons and daughters to be co-creators with him; and in the image of the Logos, the Christed ones were sent forth.

Your soul consciousness, mingling with the momentums of your four lower bodies, makes up your outer awareness. This outer awareness revolves around the outer personality that has enthroned the human ego in the place of the Divine Ego. Because the soul came forth to conquer time and space bearing the gift of free will, it is never content to rest in this outer consciousness. Its polestar is the Christ, the image of the Logos. But because of the burden of the ways of the world and the stains of thousands of years of preferential treatment to the ego, the soul responds to the glamour of the false Christs and the false prophets.

Now I ask you this question: Can there be a counterfeit creation if there is not first the true creation? Can there be false Christs and false prophets without there being true Christs and true

prophets? Yet from the pulpits the wolves in sheep's clothing have denied the proliferation of the Christ consciousness and the coming of the true prophets in this age.

Jesus showed his disciples a mystery—the mystery of the coming of the Son of man, the Christed one. And he used these words to paint a picture for their meditation on the appearance of the individual Christ Self within: “As the lightning cometh out of the east and shineth even unto the west, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.” When the lightning cometh, it traverses the sky and fills the night with a heavenly brilliance. So does the individualization of the Christ consciousness fill the firmament of being with the dazzling awareness that the I AM is the Christ of every man, woman, and child.

The way of freedom is to find the path that leads directly from the place of the soul in the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the place of the Christ in the heart chakra. Let the consciousness of a planet and a people rise! let them be elevated by the power of the resurrection of the Christed one to the hidden chamber of the heart, where the Christ Self of each one is the true teacher and mentor.

The ascended masters have given to their messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet the message of salvation which is the message of self-elevation—the formula of alchemy whereby you, the soul, apply the law and prove your freedom now. When you meet the messengers face to face on the inner as well as the outer planes of consciousness, you will find not the glamour of a personality cult and not the sympathy that will tarry in the way with your human consciousness, but the compassion that claps like the thunder of descending fire, compelling your awareness to new levels where identity in God is forged and won, where you no longer fear the surrender of the imposter because you have glimpsed the Infinite One and the Infinite Way in the kindling fire—the light which lighteth every son and daughter of God in this and numberless systems of worlds.

Yes, there are true Christs and true prophets. There are those in embodiment who have elevated the Christ consciousness, who are worthy to be called the representatives of the true teachers of mankind. And the oneness of the universal Christ, by love, is fragmented so that a portion of that diamond of the mind of God has been cut and polished and placed within you as the lodestone of your own immortal perfection.

The fact that the universal Christ lives and moves and is the identity of every son and daughter of God can never detract from the essential oneness of the only begotten Son—the Christ that is the fruit of the divine union of the Father-Mother God. The body of God upon earth is made the body of Christ as each cell, each individuality in that body, surrenders all to the one Lord. Then all are one in the sacrifice and all together find the light that is the sun of being. And “wheresoever the carcase [the Corpus Christi] is, there will the eagles [the sons and daughters of God who soar to the heights of God consciousness] be gathered together.” <11>

Let all who read my words know that to find the path of freedom, you must find the soul within. You must isolate the soul from the impositions and the conditionings of a mechanized civilization. You must learn to clear the soul of the false impressions of the false teachings and of the glamour of the false Christs. And when the soul, through your application of the mantra and the meditation to the Great Divine Director, is free to be itself, you will see that the soul will automatically take the straightest road, the most direct route, to the heart of the flaming Christ.

Trust then the impulses of the soul. But remember that layers and layers of false impulses must first be challenged and consumed by the fires of the Holy Spirit so that you are led not by a spirit of pride and rebellion, but by the soul's innate innocence and its desire simply to be.

I am watching your meditations, even as I am the guard of your soul's liberation in the age of Aquarius.

-
1. Prov. 16:25.
 2. Matt. 7:15.
 3. John 10:11-13.
 4. Matt. 24:24.
 5. Dan. 7:9.
 6. Matt. 24:23, 26-27.
 7. Rev. 11:3.
 8. Job 3:25.
 9. Matt. 2:1-11.
 10. 1 Cor. 3:19.
 11. Matt. 24:28.

THE PATH OF FREEDOM

V

Choose to Be What You Really Are

To You Who Would Glimpse the Glory of the Summit:

Is there any other way? Is there any other choice? Is there any other decision to be made except to choose the path of freedom? Any other choice is bondage, a backward step, the annihilation of the self.

What does it really mean to choose freedom? It means to free the electrons in your body and consciousness to flow with freedom's fire. It means to allow the electron to choose the path of freedom and not to subject that electron to the bondage of a limited consciousness, a limited matrix. It means to free your own self-awareness so that you can be aware of the self as having the potential of the Infinite.

Children are taught the way of the Greater Self and the lesser self. They always know who and what is acting. And a certain author has written stories for children called *The Little Me and the Great Me*. Choosing the path of freedom is not a one-time choice. It is a daily choice to make way for the Great Me and to stop the Little Me from getting in the way.

To prepare for the coming of the Christed one within, you must be a John the Baptist preparing the way of freedom for the avatar of the age. When you allow love to flow through your heart and mind and soul, when you consciously put down the human propensity to hate, to dislike, to dispute, to disrupt, then you have made a conscious choice for the path of freedom, you have cleared the flow of consciousness for the fires of the Holy Spirit to carve rivers of crystal energy moving from the great Source of life and coalescing within you miniature suns, atoms, and molecules of whirling energy that sustain the momentum of the cosmic consciousness of freedom.

When you choose to give vent to uncontrolled energies, to the mouthings of the evil spirits who pronounce their cursings with every other breath—mind you, the breath of the Holy Spirit—you are choosing the way of bondage. And if you choose that way, a muddied path in the swamplands of life, one day you will look up and see the pilgrims spiraling up the mountain on the path of freedom and you will wish that you, too, had taken that journey in the sunlight.

There are some who have turned their backs on the path of freedom for want of self-discipline, and yet they have determined to enjoy the fruits of freedom. Jesus spoke of these when he said, "The kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force." <1> Fear not. They will not keep their ill-gotten gains. Like the duck, the cat, and the dog who refused to help the little red hen to plant the wheat, cut it and thresh it, take it to the mill to be ground into flour, and make the flour into bread, they will be there when the lovely bread of the Divine Mother is on the table, but they will be turned away.

If you would have the reward of the path of freedom, you must understand that there is a process that is called for, a very natural process like the transformation of the wheat or the kneading of the dough—the cycles of life itself. The essential ingredient is always the individual and his sacred labor. The process is the alchemy of God forming and reforming himself within you. It is the ritual of the sacred fire known well by the priests and priestesses of the seventh ray and those who form the ancient order of Melchizedek, who was without father, without mother, without beginning or ending of days. <2> In truth the ritual of life and of souls descending and ascending

from heaven to earth and back again follows the law of the cycles of the cosmos, and these cycles are continuous and a part of the symbol of Infinity.

The path of freedom is exciting! To enter it you must prepare, you must exercise the sinews of the mind and stretch the muscles of your desire body. For each day you are required to contain more of the flow of freedom, more of the essence of the Holy Spirit. Progress is the order of the day on the path of freedom. The trailblazer will not stand for stagnation. “Onward to victory!”—words that echo up the mountain with the cracking of the whip as single file the chelas march from niche to niche, from initiation to initiation. The path of freedom! Footstep by footstep, the choice is made to behold God in the farthest mountain you can see and in the petals of a wild flower you pluck from the crevice of the rock. And step by step you silence the hooting and the cawing that echoes from the plains below.

The envious ones, the perverse ones, are furious that you have separated from them, that you have left them behind, that you can find enjoyment in what seems an arduous and an unrewarded journey. They send their missiles of darkened consciousness. They would hypnotize the very souls of the children of the light if they could, but they cannot reach the exaltation of the ones who have glimpsed the glory of the summit.

I would take you now in consciousness as you meditate upon my words to the place in the snowy peaks of the Rockies where the fire of God can be seen by chelas who are accompanied by an ascended master. I would afford you the view of the holy of holies that you might have a glimpse of the goal. And once you have caught the vision and it is ingrained, infired upon your soul, you will never turn back, you will never again consider the way of bondage.

Yes, a glimpse of the infinite fire will dissolve all fear, all hesitation; and with the vision you will quickly make your decision. Then you will see just how fast you can discard the accouterments of mortal living. And those baubles and trinkets of the world that were once so precious—these you will cast into the flame.

And by and by, if I know my chelas, you will be coming to the Lords of Karma and you will be saying: “May I not transmute my karma all at once? Will you not deliver it unto me this day that I might be rid of this burden and that my soul might take flight up the mountain—straight up the mountain—the holy mountain of God? And you will hear the answer of the Lords of Karma: “Rome was not built in a day. Go back and lay the foundation of the pyramid of your life stone by stone, line by line; and be content with the just judgments of the law. ‘Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.’” <3>

Know then, O chela, that each day the maximum opportunity for overcoming will be given to you as you choose the path of freedom and as you consecrate the flame on the altar of your heart to the enlightenment of mankind, to the healing of the nations by the flame of love, to the righting of all wrong by the freewill alignment of the electrons of God with the inner pattern of their fiery destiny. As you do this and more, you will intensify the path of freedom which will become your personal path of salvation.

The path of freedom is the way of choosing the correct use of God's energy and the correct use of the chakras for the flow of that energy. Consider then how—heart, head, and hand—you can be the trinity of God in manifestation.

Dedicate those hands that God has created to be the instrument of blessing and healing, service and the fashioning of loveliness in form. Let the chakras in your hands ennoble life and exalt the flame of purity in all whom you contact. Be fire as you clasp the hand of the seeker on the path and impart the firmness of the law and the confidence that comes from the throne of Almighty God. Then speak the word “All is well!” and see how life in manifestation in that soul will respond to the word of calm and the word of wholeness, “All is well!”

Consecrate your hands in prayer each day and see how God will use those hands to work the wonder of wonders in this age. And let the fire of the heart release the love of Mother and Father, the wisdom of Alpha and Omega, and the power of Almighty God. When you enter a house, let it be lighted by the sun within your heart. If there is gloom and the odor of discarnates, let the fervent sun of righteousness blazing on your heart's altar dispel the dark, dank vibrations of the astral entities. Let them flee when they hear your footsteps on the threshold!

And when you enter there, let the mind of God, raised up within you by the power of Aaron's rod, <4> infire all the members of the household with their divine plan, with the wisdom of the Mother. Let them think, if they will, that their ideas are original. For you will know their origin in the mind of God, and you will know that by the alchemy of the seventh ray you have been the instrument this day for the passing of light—heart, head, and hand—to those who know not how to plug in to the Source of the Trinity.

Choose the path of freedom and see how you also can become the liberator of all who come in contact with your flame. There was a man who gave his soul energies to place stones on a pathway leading upward on Mount Shasta. Stone by stone he labored and left thereby unmistakable markings beckoning devotees to the summit of the fiery mountain. His footprints—a the mark of his Electronic Presence, the very blueprint of the I AM THAT I AM—remain to this day to cheer the climber along life's way.

Let the imprint of your lifestream
Be not the random to and fro
Of the leaves that blow
And toss and tumble
In the autumn
When from the dark clouds
A storm begins to rumble.
But let your markings on Matter
Be the signet of Infinity.
Let the impressions of your mind
Leave markings far, far behind
Of patterned snowflakes that are forever,
So that when our Hänsel and Gretel
Look for the way out of the wood,
They will find the teachings
Of the White Brotherhood.

Write a book, compose a poem,
Sing a song, or play your harp.
Plant a garden, bake the bread,
Build a city or a tower instead.
But leave a sign like the Great Pyramid—
The sign of your soul
That will not be misinterpreted,
That the birds of the air cannot remove
Or the tides of the sea or the winds reprove.
Let your sign be the wings of the Spirit.
Let your sign be the monument of the dove,
The token of peace, the blessing of love.
Leave a sign, an expression of learning.
Let it be the fulfillment

Of all souls' yearning.
They yearn to be free
And to find the path of freedom;
They yearn for the guru
In the person of the Christed one.
If they are not ready today
As you meet them along life's way,
Know that tomorrow is another day,
And in the new day
Their readiness shall come.
And when it comes,
They will follow in the footsteps
Of the souls who have chosen
The path of freedom.

Choose to be what you really are. And when you really choose what you really are, you will be on the path of freedom and you will find me there.

I AM your teacher if you will have me,

Saint Germain

-
1. Matt. 11:12.
 2. Heb. 7:3.
 3. Matt. 6:34.
 4. Exod. 7:9, 19; Num. 17:8-10.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

I

The Judgment of the Fallen Ones

Children of the One:

I come by the authority of Alpha, in whose flaming presence I stand, before whose throne I bow. I am Michael, Archangel of the First Ray, anointed by Almighty God to minister unto the lifewaves in these several systems of worlds, commissioned in the holy of holies to defend the faith, the hope, the charity as the threefold flame of life which the Lord God has placed on the altar of the heart of every son and daughter that he has made.

I come in the flaming purity of the Christed ones. I come as the spokesman not only of the seven archangels, but also of the Lords of Karma and the seven chohans of the rays. For I come to fulfill the cosmic edict of the Lord "Behold, now is the accepted time: behold, now is the day of salvation." <1> This day of days is the acceptable day of the Lord's judgment. And indeed judgment is meted out from the judgment seat.

The seven archangels come forth bearing the vials of the seven last plagues. Robed in linen pure and white and girded with golden girdles, the seven archangels come forth from the Temple of the Tabernacle bearing the golden vials that are filled with the wrath of God. <2>

Well may it be said that the wrath of God is the wrath of man which the Lord God himself does turn against the idolatrous generation. And unto the seven archangels is given the task of delivering the coils of mankind's karma not alone on this planet or this system of worlds, but on planets in numberless systems where the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil has been partaken of by the man and the woman whom the Lord God hath made. <3>

Now behold how the Lords of Karma and the Four and Twenty Elders <4> stand back with heads bowed as the seven plagues of mankind's misuse of the sacred fire are turned upon them by the Lord God of hosts, by the law that is infallible and irrevocable—the same law that does govern the cycles of a cosmos and the inbreath and the outbreath of the seven Spirits of the seven Elohim, <5> the same law that governs the harmony of the spheres and the rolling chords of cosmic consciousness. This is the law which declares unto man ascended and man ascended, "Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled." <6>

Now we make contact with the light-bearers who are one in the Christ consciousness, one in the threefold flame of love, wisdom, and power. You who form the chain of hierarchy among the evolutions of God unascended, behold now the seven archangels, their white robes distinguished by the sashes of the seven rays—my own a brilliant sapphire blue focusing the protection and the perfection of the will of God on the first ray.

Behold Jophiel of the second ray with the golden yellow of the Cosmic Christ, the wisdom of the law perfecting the Logos in the minds of the children of God, and Chamuel wearing the rose pink, the love of the Holy Spirit that is for the fusion of twin flames on the third ray and the release of the creativity of God among the nations.

Gabriel, in the sash of the seraphim, represents the white of purity and the discipline of the fourth ray required for those desiring the reunion with God in the ascension through the dedication of the Mother flame; and Raphael stands with the emerald green focusing the truth of the fifth ray

that is the liberation of the children of God from the error of the fallen ones—the truth that brings healing in its wings and the science of the Mother.

Uriel the Archangel, bearing the purple and gold of the Lord Christ, ministers unto his flocks in the ritual of the sixth ray of service, imparting the essence of the body and blood of Christ; and Archangel Zadkiel, in the ritual of the seventh ray, honors the violet fire of freedom in the name of Saint Germain for the liberation of every soul through the alchemy of forgiveness in the Aquarian age.

We come with our legions and with the archeiai in attendance. We come as the temple is filled with smoke from the glory of God and from his power; <7> and the smoke is the rising of the energies of the Holy Spirit that are now come upon mankind for the judgment. Rejoice, children of the One! Children of the light, rejoice! For, lo, with the coming of the judgment is the realization of your own fiery destiny!

Judgment is the alignment of energies to the right and to the left of the flame. Judgment is the all-seeing eye focusing right and wrong to the consciousness and to souls of light and souls of darkness. Judgment is the opportunity to see every infraction of the law within and without. Judgment is the measuring of the measure of man and woman by the rod of the law and by the scepter of his authority.

Now comes the great voice out of the temple speaking to the seven archangels, “Go your ways and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.” <8> In this hour of the Dark Cycle's turning when mankind reap the karma of their abuses of the feminine ray and of the energies of the white-fire core anchored in the base-of-the-spine chakra, the law does require the children of the light to pursue the transmutation of the misuse of these sacred energies in the seven rays that converge in the white flame of the Mother.

And so, let mankind behold the white robes of the saints. Let them see the purity of dedication focused in the auras of those who have gotten the victory over the beast and over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name. <9> Let those who march with the Divine Mother carrying the banner of Maitreya, the Cosmic Christ, call forth the sacred fire from their own causal bodies of light, from the I AM THAT I AM, <10> to consume the cause and core of the disintegration and the death that is the record of the murder of the Divine Mother and the slaughter of the holy innocents that has been enacted again and again on Lemuria, on Atlantis, and in every civilization ancient and modern where the fallen ones have moved in with their darkness and their devilry, their degradation of the image of the Woman and their degeneration of the energies of the children of the light.

Now comes the judgment of the fallen ones! And with the descent of the fires of judgment none are spared. All must give accounting this day, for this is the day of salvation. The beloved Alpha before whose presence we chant the “Holy, Holy, Holy” <11> announced the binding of the Fallen One which occurred according to the cycles of Terra on April 16, 1975.

The invocations of the two witnesses <12> made simultaneously above and below in the octaves of Spirit and Matter for the binding of that Lucifer were fulfilled by the seven archangels and the hosts of the Lord Christ. And so the duty and the dharma fell to us to bind that one and to remand him to the Court of the Sacred Fire convoked on the God Star Sirius, where the Four and Twenty Elders tried and sentenced the archdeceiver of mankind to the second death. <13> “Now is come salvation and strength and the kingdom of our God and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. <14>

With the Fallen One, many who followed him in the Great Rebellion were also brought to trial. And these trials are continuing as day by day the end of the cycle of opportunity for repentance comes to those who for thousands of years have refused to bend the knee and bow before the Lord Christ and to acknowledge the supremacy of the flaming Word incarnate in the sons

and daughters of God. Thus while judgment is passed by the Four and Twenty Elders, judgment comes also to those in incarnation on numbers of planets where the end of cycles is also come.

Therefore is judgment meted out; and I am come forth bearing the golden vial containing mankind's wrathful, most dreadful misuses of the sacred fire on the first ray of the will of God. And it shall come to pass ere the year is fulfilled that the vision of John the Revelator shall be known of mankind and there shall fall “a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which have the mark of the beast and upon them that worship his image.” <15>

I say to the children of the One: In this hour of salvation, it is your duty and your dharma to challenge the carnal mind in the name of the Christ; and it is your privilege in the name of the living God to challenge the Antichrist and to call forth the legions of Victory to give mankind the flaming consciousness of victory over the beast and over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name. So let it be done in the name of the living God, and let it be fulfilled—heart, head, and hand—through the children of the light!

This day will the Lord God reenact the judgment of the fallen ones through you as you give voice in the power of the spoken Word to the fiats of the Lord. Take then the decrees and invocations vouchsafed to you by the two witnesses, and let your voices be the rising of the smoke of incense that is pleasing unto the Lord. <16> And let your voices rise in invocation in affirmation of the judgment twenty-four hours a day.

From out the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony I am come. And I come with deliverance to the nations and to the captives of the Luciferians; and I come to deliver the mandate of the Lord God—the mandate of mankind's own karma. Now let us see how the intensification of the sacred fire in the hearts of the devotees will be the all-consuming flame of the Holy Spirit that clears a pathway through the dark night of the soul over which the children of Israel may pass unto the light of the new day.

O children of Zion, come to the sun of the I AM THAT I AM and fall down in worship of the Lord Christ, lest ye be judged with the fallen ones and with the Antichrist! Therefore, let the nations and the generations of all peoples be converted this day to the kindling light of love, wisdom, and power that is the eternal Christos of your soul's own God-identity.

I am Michael, Prince of the Archangels. I stand on the side of the north of the City Foursquare, <17> and my right hand is raised to release the light of the Presence. In the words of Alpha I say, “Children of the One: Forge your God-identity!”

Michael

Archangel of the First Ray

1. 2 Cor. 6:2

2. Rev. 15:6-7

3. Gen. 2:9, 16-17; 3:1-7.

4. Rev. 4:4

5. Rev. 4:5;5:6.

6. Matt. 5:18

7. Rev. 15:8.
8. Rev. 16:1
9. Rev. 15:2.
10. Exod. 3:14.
11. Rev. 4:8.
12. Rev. 11:3.
13. Rev. 2:11; 20:6; 14:21:8.
14. Rev. 12:10.
15. Rev. 16:2.
16. Rev. 8:4.
17. Rev. 21:16.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

II

The Judgment of the Dweller on the Threshold

Children of the One Who Would Join the Armies of the Faithful and True:

I am Faith, guardian of the flame of Michael the Archangel. I ensoul the Mother light of faith in the mission of my beloved. I stand with the women of the world and with the Woman clothed with the Sun, <1> the defender of the God consciousness.

I am that consciousness rising as the bow of faith from which the arrows of hope and charity are sent by the hand of the Eternal Archer to the hearts of the children of God everywhere. I hold the immaculate concept for your faith, and I keep the home fires burning while Michael and his legions go forth to do battle with the dragon and his fallen angels. <2>

Women of the world—you to whom is given in this moment of cosmic destiny the opportunity to keep the flame for the sons and daughters of God—come to me as I draw you close to my heart of living faith.

Faith is the power by which your dreams come true.
Faith is the will to be and to do.
Faith is the action of the sacred Word.
Faith is the voice of God I heard.
I see you as you are.
I know you as you were.
I supply the energy to confer
The immaculate conception of your origin in God.

Mothers of the world, it is your faith in your children, your husbands, and your loved ones that will see them through their night in Gethsemane, their hour before the tribunals of earth and heaven, their moment of surrender on the cross of Alpha and Omega, and the three cycles <3> in the tomb of Mater where they, too, must work out the problem of life and death, the problem of the planes of consciousness and their infiltration by the astral hordes.

It was the faith of an archeia that was focused in the vigil of the three Marys. <4> By faith they kept the vigil at the cross; by faith they stood at the door of the tomb; by faith they beheld the risen Saviour. You, too, must uphold your faith in the sons and daughters of God in the moment of supreme testing. With Aaron and Hur, you must hold up the hands of Moses for the great and notable day of the Lord's victory; and by faith you shall see the discomfiture of Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword of truth wielded by Joshua, the chosen one. <5> Let your faith be the soaring of consciousness that shall mount up with wings as eagles <6> bearing the hopes of mankind to the altar of God where in the flame of your living faith he will implement the plan divine.

I come on the wings of Archangel Michael to speak to you concerning the golden vial that he has released and the karma of its contents. Indeed this plague is a dark energy that covers the sky at noonday as though the hand of God had scattered the dust of the centuries, distributing to the four winds mankind's willful pollution of the elements of being.

In this hour of the judgment, the Lord God has not left you comfortless, <7> O my children. The sword of Kali is a comfort to all who adore the Mother flame. And to all who would be in the center of the fires of the Holy Spirit, the Comforter is come! And it is given unto you to stand on the sea of glass mingled with fire, <8> to place your feet on the platform of Almighty God that he has lowered into manifestation for your refuge, for your strength, for your overcoming of all darkness by the sacred essence of the Lamb of God.

Therefore, sing the song of Moses! <9> Sing the name of God, I AM THAT I AM! And chant the AUM into the night and into the day. It is your homing—your call to the Father-Mother God. And your callings are the weavings of your soul weaving the ladder of light, even Jacob's ladder <10> whereby the angels of our band, ascending and descending, provide the way of escape to all who worship the Christ, and him only, in the love of living and in the life of loving all free.

Therefore, sing the song of the Lamb, saying: “Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.” <11> And this shall be the mantra of those who espouse the flames of Michael and Faith for the victory of the Lord's hosts. This is the mantra that was given by the angel of Jesus Christ unto John the Revelator that you in this hour of the victory might have the sacred Word to implement the victory by the sword of the Spirit. <12>

Now my legions come forth! And they stand before the altar of the Divine Mother and before her representative on earth. They stand before the children of God to bind the powers of darkness, of doubt and fear, of the spirals of disintegration and death. For in the flaming presence of faith is the transmutative action of the law. This is the hour for the reaping of the sowings of doubt and fear and death. Therefore the angels are come to take from you the harvest of your wrong sowings in the will of God. Prepare yourselves; and let them come to separate the tares and the wheat <13> of your consciousness, and let them gather the tares that they might be burned in the sacred fire of the will of God.

See them come; for they, too, are of the armies of the Faithful and True. The Faithful and True is the Lord Christ who comes to claim his own, and his armies roll in numberless array. <14> See them as they come marching from the Court of the Sacred Fire! And there is no end to the heavenly formation that descends this day with the great teams of conquerors to proclaim deliverance to those that have been brought captive before the unrighteous generation.

As you enter the fray, enjoining the hosts of the Lord, put on the whole armor of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the lieutenants of Lucifer. <15> These are the devils who have deified *evil*, who have worshiped the golden calf <16> and raised up the carnal mind to pervert the serpentine energies of the caduceus, which even Moses raised up in the wilderness as the sign of Christ's healing wholeness unto the children of Israel. <17>

Face squarely the enemy within and without and receive the admonishment of Alpha, who has declared:

Now let all evolutions and lifewaves know: The challenge of the hour is the consuming by the sacred fire of the cause, effect, record, and memory of all that has been impressed upon the body of the Mother—that body the entire cosmos—by the fallen ones. Now let us behold how the Fallen One has left seeds of rebellion even in the four lower bodies of the children of God. And so the Evil One came and sowed the tares among the wheat.

Now let the sons of light go forth! Let them go into the fields white with the harvest. Let them, as the reapers with the angelic hosts, separate the tares from the wheat. And let it be done by the fiat of Alpha and Omega! Let it be done by the action of the flow of sacred fire from the I AM Presence of each one!

More dangerous even than the Fallen One are the seeds of rebellion that remain to be consumed, for the seed contains within itself the pattern of the whole. And therefore I release the light of the fiery core of the flow of our oneness for the canceling-out of the seed of the Fallen One. I release this energy to the level of the etheric plane, the plane of fire. Farther it cannot go without the assent of your free will and your invocation, for the sacred fire will burn and consume the wheat with the tares unless it first be assimilated in the consciousness of the lightbearers.

Let the sacred fire, then, in the increment that can be borne by each one, be sealed in the third eye and the crown and in the heart as a trinity of action that can be called forth and released in the plane of the mind and the mental belt of a cosmos. It is the mind of Christ that the fallen ones have determined to seize, to misuse. They have no power from Alpha and Omega; yet the fiery core of life within the children of the sun has been used to affirm that power, to acquiesce to it and to reinforce it.

I say then, withdraw by the authority of your free will all affirmation, all consent that you have given unto the fallen ones, unto their rebellion, unto the seed, and unto the carnal mind of your own creation. Only thus will the mental belt be cleansed of the remnant of the Fallen One.

Now let the beast that occupies the bottomless pit of the subconscious and the desire body be exposed also! And let it be seen that this creation instigated by the fallen ones has also received the seal of your approval. For that which remains untransmuted, which you have failed to challenge, that which exists in consciousness, is therefore the creation of free will. And until you will to call it back, to undo it, to restore it to the fiery core for transmutation, it remains a blight on the whole of cosmos.

Only when you challenge the dweller on the threshold of your own cosmos and your own consciousness—the rebellious one—can you breathe the breath of life and know “I AM free!” Therefore, that judgment that has come to the Fallen One, meted out by Alpha and Omega, must also resound within the consciousness of every living soul. And the Alpha-to-Omega, that atom of identity in the fiery core of your own being, must release the spiral that renders the judgment whereby the dweller on the threshold passes through the second death <18> and is no more and has no longer any habitation in the whole consciousness of that life which you call your own, but which I am here to tell you is my very own—mine to give, mine to take. And I can claim that fiery core, that replica of the Great Central Sun, when the cycles roll and the law of being returns the drop unto the Ocean.

You have a cosmos! You have an energy field assigned to you! Let the four quadrants of your creation be purged of every residue of the Fallen One! Let them be purged by your free will aligned with my own, aligned with the Four and Twenty Elders who render judgment in the God Star. And let the earth body as well be free of the impressions of rebellion and the ego that is set apart from the Divine One! <19>

And so, my beloved children, by faith let us forge our God-identity. Let us hearken unto the message of Alpha and know that as we fulfill the word of the Father-Mother God, we shall be the Word incarnate. As above, so below, we are the oneness of the divine union. And our son, Micah, Angel of Unity, encircles the earth, traversing the lines of longitude. He with his angels of unity carry the flaming sword to slay the dragons roaming the continents of the mind to divide and conquer the body of God upon earth.

For faith, for unity in the will of God,

I AM

Faith

Archeia of the First Ray

1. Rev. 12:1.

2. Rev. 12:7-8.

3. The body of Jesus was placed in the tomb shortly before sundown Friday and it was resurrected at dawn Sunday. The thirty-six hours which transpired during his soul's initiation is therefore equal to three cycles (one cycle is equal to twelve hours) on the cosmic clock, not three days.

4. Matt. 27:55-56, 61;28:1-9.

5. Exod. 17:11-13.

6. Isa. 40:31.

7. John 14:18.

8. Rev. 15:2.

9. Rev. 15:3.

10. Gen. 28:11-12.

11. Rev. 15:3-4.

12. Eph. 6:17.

13. Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

14. Rev. 19:11, 14.

15. Eph. 6:11.

16. Exod. 32:7-8.

17. Num. 21:8-9.

18. Rev. 2:11; 20:6, 14;21:8.

19. Alpha, *The Judgment: The Sealing of the Lifewaves throughout the Galaxy*, given July 5, 1975, at Shasta 1975.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

III

The Judgment of Mankind's Perversion of the Wisdom of the Mother

Children of the One Pursuing the Way of Illumined Action:

I am the archangel of the dawn of illumination. I clear the way for illumined action and for the light of understanding. By my flame the author of Proverbs wrote: "Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour when thou dost embrace her. She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee." <1>

So is the raising-up of the rod of wisdom's power the action of the second ray. And the angels of illumination do minister to mankind in this hour of judgment, that they might raise up the energies of the Divine Mother as she is known among us by the name of Wisdom. Therefore doth Wisdom teach her children the raising of the energies of the sacred fire to form the crown of glory that is the halo, the hallowed life-force, of the crown of the Buddha, the crown of the Christ, the crown of the kings and queens.

Sons and daughters of God born to rule by the rod of understanding, let the understanding of the Christ confute the philosophy and the psychicism of the fallen ones! Let the illumined action of the lightbearers show forth the light of salvation! Let the action of those who work the works of God with compassionate understanding be the great example by which the teachings of the Great White Brotherhood are made clear—clear as the sea of glass mingled with fire.

And the golden vial of the second angel is poured upon the sea, and the emotional bodies of mankind are agitated as the astral plane becomes as the blood of a dead man, and the souls of the living cannot survive in the sea of the astral plane. <2> We walk through the valley of the shadow of death. <3> We walk through the canyons of the astral; and our light, as the brilliance of the noonday sun, as the light of the causal bodies of the heavenly hosts, does expose the remnant of the Liar and his lie. <4>

And they recoil in the presence of the archangels. Where have they to go? None can escape the Lord God in the hour of judgment. "Therefore for judgment I am come," saith the Lord. And their recoiling is the driving-back of the energies of the fallen ones. And they are driven back into the white-fire core wherein the error of their wrong choosing is become the consuming of the white-fire yellow-fire sun.

And the consuming of the pollution of the waters of the living Word is the consummation of the Mother and the Holy Spirit. The understanding of the Mother is the wellspring of life <5> unto all who have retained the law of the Father. Let the wellspring of the Mother rising from the base-of-the-spine chakra be the focus of purity's transmutation of all misunderstanding. For misunderstanding is the mist that went up from the earth as the maya, the veil of evil that watered the whole face of the ground. <6>

Now is the vial of mankind's misuse of the Mother flow poured out upon the sea. And those who dwell in the sea must forge here and now that God-identity which is a fire infolding itself <7>—that God-identity that is able by the flame upon the altar of the heart to consume all mankind's misuses of the sacred fire perverting the wisdom of the Divine Mother in the second ray of illumined action.

Yes, I am Jophiel. I consecrate places of learning where souls are yearning to be free through the mastery of the mind of God. Unfortunately, the fallen ones have usurped the seat of authority; and they sit in the philosopher's chair instructing the children of the light in the ways of darkness. And discrimination is nowhere to be found, save in the teachings of the Mother.

I come wielding the sword of discrimination that by the flame of wisdom you might join my bands as they thrust home to the core of the luciferian creation to cleave asunder the real from the unreal, that the motives and intents of the heart of a planet and a people might be laid bare in this hour of the tenth station of the cross when those who take their stand for the Lord incarnate are stripped of their garments by the Roman soldiers. I say, let the fallen ones also submit to the stations of the cross! Let them be stripped of their temporal power and of their authority in the governments of the nations.!

Let those who have led the children of God into captivity now go into the captivity of the Holy Spirit. And let the cloven tongues of fire <8> strip from them their carnality and their sensuality which they have put upon the children of God as a smothering cloak of unrighteousness. And let him that killeth with the sword be killed with the sword. <9> This is the sword of the sacred Word of wisdom; this is the sword that consumes all that is unreal.

Therefore those who identify with unreality shall be no more in that day of the judgment of the Lord. And let the patience and the faith of the saints <10> keep the flame of life and light and illumination as darkness covers the land and the sea and the only light that shines is the light of the I AM Presence.

Let the warning be sounded forth by the angels of Jophiel's band that all those who have taken the word of God and the true teachings of the law and perverted the divine credo of the Holy Spirit shall face the judgment of the Almighty. And let the false prophets and the wolves in sheep's clothing <11> who have usurped the pulpits of the world be stripped of their garments! And let them stand naked before the children of God, who will then see the wickedness of their ways and the evil machinations which they have put upon this generation.

Let the clarity of the mind of Christ flow! Let golden rivers of illumination flow from the throne of God! Let rivers of light inundate consciousness and clear the way for the true teachings of the law! I stand upon the earth this hour and I stand upon the sea, and I make way for the coming of the Lord and of the law of life. And I clear the consciousness of mankind that they might receive wisdom at the hand of the Mother.

In this hour of reckoning comes the angel of opportunity sent forth by Portia, the Goddess of Justice. This angel is the mercy of the law and of the karma of the seven last plagues. And opportunity is a scroll declaring the independence of the souls of Terra ratified by the saints above and below. This declaration is the open door for the wisdom teachings.

Let the holy Kumaras release the light of the seven rays in the minds of mankind. And let the quickening that was begun at Shasta by the Elohim of the Second Ray <12> be intensified even as darkness is intensified before the dawn of the Christ consciousness in mankind. This is that increment of light which is delivered once in ten thousand years by the holy Kumaras. It is a rod implanted in the minds of the children of God by the Solar Logoi for the elevation of mankind's consciousness and the centering of that consciousness in the crown. So intensify! So magnify! So let the star be brilliant in its appearing and let mankind be polarized to that star of the light of wisdom!

Let the wise man and woman entering the Aquarian cycle hear the word of wisdom's ray and increase learning and attain unto the wise counsels of the Four the Twenty Elders. Now let the fear of the Lord come upon mankind—that fear that is the beginning of knowledge. <13> For this is the age of opportunity, the age when the Lord giveth wisdom. And out of the mouth of his messengers

cometh knowledge and understanding. This is the Lord who keepeth the paths of judgment and preserveth the way of his saints.

Let illumination's fires be invoked for the consuming of all false doctrine and dogma, all misstatements and misunderstandings of the law. Let Wisdom crystallize the image of the Christ within you.

Yes, I am come with the golden vial of the second of the last plagues. But I come also with opportunity at my side. Let the children of the light run into the wave of wisdom's light. Let them run into the great cosmic wave of illumination that breaks upon the shores of Matter and floods the consciousness with the refreshing waters purified by the Mother of life and love and liberation.

Run to greet the wave of light and see how the great wave will swallow up the pollutions of the river of life. <14> I am for oneness only if it be the oneness of the Christ mind. And those who defy that mind in my servants the prophets shall be scattered abroad: for they are the proud, the rebellious, and the unrighteous generation.

I am at the door. Bidden by the Lord, I enter. And I come to overthrow the moneychangers in the temple of our God. <15> I come to scourge the wicked generation. See then that you, the lightbearers, are allied with the light, lest when the judgment come it scorch the wings of an angel!

I AM

Jophiel
of the Flame

-
1. Prov. 4:7-9.
 2. Rev. 16:3.
 3. Pss. 23:4.
 4. John 8:44.
 5. Prv. 16:22.
 6. Gen. 2:6.
 7. Ezek. 1:4.
 8. Acts 2:3.
 9. Rev. 13:10.
 10. Rev. 13:10.
 11. Matt. 7:15.
 12. Apollo, *An Increment of Light from the Holy Kumaras*, given July 6, 1975, at Shasta 1975.
 13. Prov. 1:7.
 14. Refers to mankind's misqualification of the pure energies that flow from the I AM Presence over the crystal cord to the lifestream, or soul, evolving in Matter.

15. Matt. 21:12-13.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

IV

Ratify and Confirm the Judgment within Your Own Being

Children of the One

Who Would Bear the Torch of Illumination to an Age:

I am the eternal light of the Christos in the feminine ray. I am the Archeia of the Second Ray. I come in the flaming consciousness of the Christ, of the King of Kings and Lord of Lords; <1> for I am the champion of the Christed ones.

Sons and daughters of God who walk the earth in the light of the Logos unmoved by human tyranny or the condemnation of the fallen ones, you who keep the flame of life, know that I am with you in the intelling Presence of the I AM THAT I AM and that I send angels of Jophiel and Christine who come in the name of the Cosmic Virgin to protect the consciousness of all who love the Lord with all their hearts and souls and minds. <2>

Wherever there is a glimmer of the light of the Christ, wherever there is a flickering in the consciousness and then a bursting-forth of a facet of the mind of God, there the angels of illumination are magnetized to enhance that energy, to enlighten minds and hearts and souls already one in the mission of the Lord and Saviour.

To acknowledge him is to open the door to your own Christ-identity, and to deny him is to close that door. And this is the message of the Spirit of the Christ unto the churches: "Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice and open the door, I will come in to him and will sup with him, and he with me." <3>

The opening of the door of consciousness is a sacred ritual that must be performed by the children of God in this age. To open the door to the Christ and to the seven Spirits of God [the seven Elohim] and to the seven stars [the seven causal bodies of the seven rays] <4> is to open the heart and the chakra of the heart to the love-wisdom-power of the Logos. When you consciously, willingly allow the Christos to enter there, the divine spark is quickened by emissaries of the heavenly hierarchy who have already attained to the measure of a God flame and its manifestation.

Understand, then, that to reject the heavenly hosts and the Faithful and True who leads the armies of heaven into the battle of Armageddon <5> is to seal the door of consciousness against the light of your own Christ-perfection. And this is the dread of the seven archangels—that when we enter the octaves of earth we find no room in the inn of being, no chamber in the heart where we are welcome, and the light of the Mother is rejected by those who fear her all-consuming love.

The Lord God has said, "Seal the door where evil dwells!" But mankind have inverted the command and sealed the door of the Christ consciousness to their own hurt and their own destruction. The dread of the archangels is the dread of the awful day of judgment—awful only for those who have sealed themselves from the contact of the Christed ones and the blessed tie of hierarchy that binds mankind to the law of his own inner being.

Hear then the words of Jesus the Christed One to the inhabitants of the Holy City: "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord." <6>

See how the pure person of the Christ extending through flesh and blood the love of God and of the great brooding presence of the Cosmic Virgin, symbolized in the hen that gathereth her chickens under her wings, was not able to turn the hardness of their hearts that to this day is the rejection of the Christ consciousness on Terra. And therefore in every century the children of God and the children of the wicked one have the opportunity to stand in the presence of the one who is anointed for that cycle to be the Word incarnate.

And to all who reject the person of the Christ in the sons and daughters of God, the edict of the Lord is delivered: "Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord." To receive the Christed ones in the name of Jesus the Christ is to seal your own Christ-identity. And when you ratify the presence of the threefold flame within you, lo, you behold standing before you the risen Saviour!

My name is Christine because I have enshrined the light of the *Christ* in the energies of Mater. I ensoul the eternal Christos in the fiery core of the atom as my service to the Cosmic Virgin. I keep the flame of cosmic intelligence as the intelling love of God, as the indwelling wisdom, as God telling the ancient story of the Word and of the law and of the power of his name in the hearts of all the creation—in elemental life, in the plants and the trees and the gentle creatures. For although they have not the Christ-intelligence of the threefold flame, they have that inner intuition of the intelling of the Lord God.

Energy is God. And therefore the core of energy, as that energy flows from Spirit to Matter and returns again, is the Mediator, the Christed One, the great transformer of the energies of life. In the white-fire core of the atom is the point for the transition of consciousness as above, so below. Energy is God—self-luminous, intelligent, obedient to the law of the One. Wherever there is intelligence, there I AM amplifying the flow of the intelligent electron. More intelligent than the rebellious generation who have usurped the light of God's energy are these electrons who have elected to do and to be the will of God. Their flow is with the flow of the eternal Christos.

You see, God's energy will not forever be confined to the limitations and the imitations of the counterfeit creation. As the Lord has said, "My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh." <7> The Lord God will not forever allow himself as energy to be imprisoned in the matrices of imperfection.

Therefore cometh the judgment. Therefore the second angel, my own beloved Jophiel, has poured out his vial upon the sea. Let all who worship God release the golden light of illumination's fires that the sea might be glazed with the golden light of the sun and that that sun might form the pathway over which the sons and daughters of God walk in witness of the truth.

I am the consciousness of Wisdom that teacheth her children. I am in the heart of every mother that rocks the infant Messiah, imparting the flow of knowledge and understanding. And now I quote for your benefit the words of Alpha, who counseled the children of the light to confirm the judgment within their own being:

Let all be alert! Let all know that the passing from the Macrocosm of the one who instigated the rebellion of the angels is a point for the release of great light in the Macrocosm. You are globules of identity suspended in the Macrocosm of my own self-awareness. And that light which inundates the cosmic sea cannot penetrate the sphere of identity which you are unless you will it so. Therefore I come to say: Ratify and confirm the judgment within your own being; and only then be satisfied in the law and in the victory.

Judgment is nigh. Understand that unless you release the judgment in your own microcosm and withdraw all support of the energy veil, when the judgment comes and the skeins of consciousness are found to be woven inextricably with skeins of evil, then the entire globule must

pass through the spirals of Alpha and Omega. And this is the ritual, then, of the canceling-out of that which cannot be absorbed into the sea; for by free will it has not willed it so.

You are set apart as a diamond suspended in crystal, suspended in ruby, suspended in agate. See how the crystallization of the God flame which I am must be made your own. You determine the fate of your own cosmos. So let it be. So receive the warning that perhaps there is even greater danger now than when the Adversary was personified before you; for now it remains only the subjective awareness, and that subjectivity is the burden of the soul that longs to be extricated from that substance that has no part with light.

I AM Alpha. I AM Omega. When you know that you are Alpha, that you are Omega, then—and only then—will you find yourself in the white-fire core of the Great Central Sun. Children of the One: *Forge your God-identity!*

Let the sun of God expand within your heart and let your meditations be upon the blessed sun—expanding, expanding as the brilliant golden white light from the altar of your very own heart. When you give your mantras and invocations, when you recite your decrees definitive of the divinity within you—above all, when you pray to our Father-Mother God—let not your attention be attenuated in outer manifestation, but rather let it be concentrated in the heart.

And as that heart fire expands and expands, taking in the all of your being and your four lower bodies, you will be confirming the judgment of the law. You will be refining your soul energies in the great cloud of the Spirit. You will be building the forcefield of the Great Central Sun magnet that will surely magnetize to you, even as I AM THAT I AM, the heavenly hosts who nourish and sustain the children of God through all of the trials and tribulations of this world.

Therefore intensify, O intensify that sun! See it now! Adore its golden glow! Feel the intensity of the love of the Logos within you contacting all throughout a cosmos and beyond who adore the one supreme God. By the power of the central sun focused within you, the Christ will put down the carnal mind, the Christ will consume the dweller on the threshold and all subconscious layers of selfishness and rebellion against the one true God. Your soul longs to be free. Take then the mantra of the free! Forge your God-identity with this saying of the Lord: “I AM Alpha and Omega in the white-fire core of being!”

Let this be the acceptable word of the Lord that comes forth from your mouth, the sacred instrument of the voice of God. Let this be the acceptable word, the fiat and the command uttered unto the atoms, molecules, and precious electrons of being. “I AM Alpha and Omega in the white-fire core of being!” Let this be your finding of yourself in the white-fire core of the central sun on this the acceptable day of salvation and the appointed time of the judgment.

Children of the One: Forge your God-identity!

I AM

Christine

of the light of the Christos

1. Rev. 19:16.

2. Matt. 22:37.

3. Rev. 3:20.

4. Rev. 3:1.

5. Rev. 16:14, 16.

6. Matt. 23:37-39.

7. Gen. 6:3.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

V

The Judgment of Mankind's Perversion of the Fires of Creativity

Children of the One

Who Would Dwell in the Flaming Presence of Love:

I am Chamuel, and I descend from spheres of love to decelerate the intensity of God's love that you might receive him. This is the tempering of the wind to the shorn lamb of mankind's identity. For the winds of the Holy Spirit and the fires infolded in the winds are indeed for the judgment of the luciferian creation and for the intensification of love in the hearts of the lightbearers, that love itself might be the instrument of the judgment.

Let your hearts now burn within you! <1> For the Presence of the Lord, though unseen and unknown, is nigh. And you will recognize the reality of your Lord and your Saviour by the burning of your heart in the love of the Creator. For only the Saviour, the eternal Christos, who lives in the hearts of ascended and unascended beings, can cause the quickening of the fires on earthly altars—the same fires that burn as votive flames ignited by angels who keep the flame of life on behalf of souls moving in the planes of Mater.

Just as the quickening must come in the hearts of the children of God on the notable day of the Lord, so the quaking must also come in the hearts of those who have rebelled against the light. It is their hearts that will fail them for fear <2> of the judgment which is come.

Therefore in answer to the edict of the Lord, I come forth from the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony carrying the golden vial that contains mankind's wrathful misuses of the energies of love. What do you think, O mankind, will come upon this generation who have taken the very fires of creativity, the very energies of the Holy Spirit, and perverted them against the light of the One! I say, let judgment reign! And let it be the raining of the fire of the Almighty One as I pour out the measure of mankind's karma upon the rivers and fountains of waters for them to become blood. <3>

And now let the response of the angel of the waters be heard: “Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art and wast and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.” <4> And let the angel standing at the altar of the Most High God give the mantra of the third ray, “Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.” <5> And let this mantra be heard by God from the lips of the righteous who have learned the right use of love and who have consecrated the energies of the Holy Spirit in the rituals of the sacred fire.

Of all of the misuses of the sacred fire which mankind have imposed upon nature and the body of the Mother, there is none more deadly or more dastardly than the perversion of divine love. Let the children of the light call forth the intense action of the violet flame from the master of the Aquarian age, Saint Germain, who focuses the consciousness of God-love in this system of worlds! For this is a generation of people-haters, children-haters, Christ-haters, and God-haters; and mankind's hearts have become hardened against the true children of Israel—the children of the light of all that is real.

And as Pharaoh hardened his heart to the word of the Lord that came through Moses and to the judgments of the Lord that turned the waters to blood and brought pestilence, affliction, and the death of the firstborn in the houses of the Egyptians, <6> so are the hearts of mankind hardened to

the word of the Lord delivered unto this age through the two witnesses. And they and their children and the true followers of God are hated—despised and rejected of men. <6> And thus it has been through all of the centuries when the sons and daughters of God have come to deliver the sheep of the Good Shepherd from the toils of the Luciferians.

Through the pride of the eye and the degradation of the flame of the Mother, mankind have rejected their deliverers. They have imitated the ways of the fallen ones and scourged and spat upon the true Lamb of God. Like the dog that bites the hand that feeds it, mankind have been utterly duped to the place where, in their depressed state of consciousness, they follow the Pied Piper into the night and reject the marriage supper of the Lamb and the Lamb's wife. <8>

Now this is the dilemma of the archangels and of the Lords of Karma and of Alpha and Omega. As it has ever been, the light shone in the darkness and the darkness comprehended it not. <9> Therefore is judgment come, that mankind might learn from the taskmaster of their own karma that which is acceptable in the presence of love.

Let honor, longsuffering, and tenderness characterize the relationships of the followers of God. Let doctrine and dogma be consumed in the fires of love. Let the Holy Spirit unite all hearts in the love of the One. And let those who stand with Michael the Archangel and all the archangels and their legions of light to defend the faith, the hope, and the charity of all mankind determine to put down, once and for all, the aggressive voices of the night that hammer the brain with their lies!

If you would get the victory over the beast and over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass! Stand on the purity of the Mother and her immaculate concept which she holds undefiled for each child of God. Put down the luciferian lie directed as an arrow of division into your mental body! Refute the lie concerning the Woman and her seed. Refute the lie concerning the Keepers of the Flame. Put down these demons of the night! For they come as the hordes of shadow to take over the consciousness of the children by rays of insanity and profanity, of psychicism, spiritism, hypnotism, and mental manipulation.

Aggressive mental suggestion is the germ warfare of the fallen ones. You must hold up the shield of the archangels and wield the sword of the Spirit to deflect the arrows of their outrageous consciousness. And they are raging in the stalls of the astral, like the Devil, that roaring lion, seeking whom they may devour. <10>

The fallen ones are organized. They have taken the consciousness of love, which is the very order of a cosmos, and perverted it to their own use. They have organized a warfare of the Spirit, projecting their vials of astral microbes, astral viruses, deadly toxins which they would inject into the mental and emotional bodies of mankind through that which we have called aggressive mental suggestion.

You can identify this energy. You can know it well. For at any moment of the day or night when you feel waves of irritation and mild dislike and a separation from brothers and sisters on the Path through barbs of criticism and waves of anxiety and nervous tension and you feel your energies seized with a certain dislike for this or that individual or an action of intense condemnation or judgment of a co-servant who works side by side with you in the field of the Lord, know that the Devil has sent his angels, even Satan who has deceived the whole world. <11>

And though he be bound for a thousand years by Michael the Archangel of the Lord, who “cast him into the bottomless pit and shut him up and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more,” <12> his angels enter into combat with the sons and daughters of God. This is Armageddon. This is the warfare of the Spirit “against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.” <13> You must be alert; for where there is gossip and where there is the maligning of the image of the Mother or her children, where there is the tearing-down of the activities of those who are serving—no matter how

imperfectly—the cause of the Brotherhood, know that there are the fallen ones lurking in your midst to destroy the works of God on earth.

Hearken not to their counsel! Hearken to the Lord. Do not respond to their turbulence, their riptide of emotional energy which they unleash at the feet of the children of the light! Do you not know, O blessed ones, how they gather the clouds of darkness and the grids and forcefields of mankind's hatred and concentrate the misqualified energies of an entire city or a nation against one soul who is taking his stand for the light of truth?

If you would live in the flaming presence of love, be prepared to deal with the fallen ones who have misused this sacred fire to create all manner of ugliness and distortion of the divine arts and of the music of the spheres to turn man and woman upside down and inside out in acts of perverted sex and misuses of the sacred fire. And they have caused the judgment of Sodom and Gomorrah <14> to be upon this generation who have replaced reverence for life with the murder of the avatars and of the Divine Mother.

I am come for the judgment, that the energies of the Holy Spirit might be realigned in man and woman, that the fires of the kundalini might rise on the altar of the spine to illumine, to purify, and to increase the intensity of the sun behind the sun. Let mankind know, then, that their expulsion from Eden <15> came about as the result of their misuse of the sacred fire in oral sex, in cohabitation with animal life, in homosexuality and all manner of experimentation with the seed and the egg, including their creation of human and animal life in the test tubes of the laboratories of the laggard generation.

These things are the abomination of desolation standing in the holy place of the sacred union where they ought not. <16> Therefore judgment is come, and those that take the sword to kill the holy innocents while they are yet in their mothers' wombs must also be killed with the sword. For this day they are expelled from the womb of the Divine Mother! And this is the law and the judgment.

I shall take my leave of you, for even the children of the light have all that they can bear in the intensity of my message. There is weeping and gnashing of teeth <17> outside the womb of the Cosmic Virgin! Let those who would retain the right and the light to live in the flame of the Mother cease their desecration of her love.

I AM

Chamuel

standing on the south side
of the City Foursquare

-
1. Luke 24:32.
 2. Luke 21:26.
 3. Rev. 16:4.
 4. Rev. 16:5-6.
 5. Rev. 16:7.

6. Exod. 7-12.
7. Isa. 53:3.
8. Rev. 19:7-9.
9. John 1:5.
10. 1 Pet. 5:8.
11. Rev. 12:9.
12. Rev. 20:3.
13. Eph. 6:12.
14. Gen. 19:24-25.
15. Gen. 3.
16. Matt. 24:15; Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.
17. Matt. 22:13.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VI

The Fire of Love Descending to Implement the Judgment

Children of the One

Who Would Learn to Love and to Love and to Love:

I am Charity of the light, adornment of the sacred union of the Father-Mother God. I come to deliver mankind from the toils of selfish love. I come to deliver man and woman from the agony of self-centered love and of that which seeks to possess and is thereby possessed of the not-self.

See how the discarnates penetrate that which ought to be the hallowed circle of the love of the Father-Mother God sealed in the union of every son and daughter who have come before the altar of the Most High to consecrate their marriage vows! See how the envious ones lurk to steal the energies of the sacred fire that belong to you and to you alone!

I stand on the threshold of the circle of the oneness of twin flames. I am Charity, and I come to draw the hallowed circle of your union. I come as the patroness of the Holy Family in the Aquarian age. I come in the service of Saint Germain and Mary and the Lord Christ. For I have been bidden to come forth from the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony of the Logos to protect the love of devotees serving in the planes of Mater.

O my children, the demons of the night are jealous of your love. They would claw the very body of the Mother if they could. They come as vultures to devour the flesh and blood of the children of God before the hour of the consecration of the body and the blood by the Sacred Eucharist of our Lord. They are not the eagles who gather together at the place of the corpus Christi. <1> They are not the sons and daughters of God who follow the flame of the Mother enshrined in the tower of the lighthouse—a beacon to guide the souls to victory—but they are the discarnates sent by the dragon to devour the child as soon as it is born. <2>

Cradle the child of your love. Wrap the child in the swaddling garments of the Holy Spirit. Let honor and reverence for one another be the pivot of a cosmic love unfolding in Mater to the glory of the eternal Christos. Remember the story of Sleeping Beauty. Each time the innocence of love is veiled in flesh, each time the Mother flame is born anew in Mater preparing to unite with the knight champion of the Holy Spirit, there appears on the scene, lurking in the shadows, the representative of the great whore <3> who comes to poison that rosy-cheeked innocence.

O my children, let your love be the commemoration of the fusion of the cloven tongues of the Spirit. Now then, take the ritual which the archangels practice at the rising and the setting of the sun when the torch of love is passed by angels of the dawn and angels of the dusk. Take the ritual of the archangels and make it all your own, and prove thereby the victory of love on Terra. Prove that your love is the holy habitation of the Lord God of hosts and that this love, by your will firmed in the fire of God-determination, will not be defiled by the hordes of the night.

Stand together facing the chart of the I AM Presence and make your inner attunement with the star of your divinity. Meditate upon your heart and the flame therein and behold the arc ascend into the center of the Divine Monad. Now take your right hand and dip it into the fires of your heart and draw the circle of our oneness around yourselves as you stand in adoration of the One. Visualize this circle, twelve feet in diameter, as a line of sacred fire. It is your ring-pass-not. Within that circle of oneness is the forcefield of Alpha and Omega; and you focus the T'ai chi, the plus and minus of cosmic energies, where you are.

Let the flow of your love be not in imitation of the idolatrous generation. Let it not be the mechanization of sex as the Luciferians have popularized their sordid and sadistic ways. The flow of the Holy Spirit twixt father and mother is for the birth of the Divine Manchild, first within each heart and then in the Bethlehem babe. Seek not the thrills of sensuality or the titillation of mind or body, but seek the bliss of mutual reunion in the Presence.

Let your love be the reenactment of the alchemical marriage. Let your love be consecrated for the soul's ultimate reunion with the I AM Presence. So is the marriage ritual intended to be the rehearsal for the great drama of your soul's assumption into the flame of love for the rolling-up of the scroll of identity into the Great Silence of your own I AM THAT I AM and for the fusion of those twin flames of the Godhead when the I AM Presence of each half of the Divine Whole merges in the hallowed circle of God.

Seek the bliss of the raising of the Mother light—of *sushumna*, *ida*, and *pingala* <4>—as these form the caduceus energies that reveal your real identity in Christ. Let your bliss transcend the earthly senses, and let your light flow from all of the chakras to reinforce the divine polarity of the Father-Mother God in every level of consciousness to be outpictured in the seven major chakras and the five chakras of the secret rays.

Your marriage is made in heaven and you are wed to God. Daughters of the flame: Behold, thy Maker is thine husband. <5> So be, with Mary, the handmaid of the Lord. <6> Sons of the flame: The golden band you wear is the halo of the Cosmic Virgin, the bride descending out of heaven <7> to consummate your love on earth.

As above, so below, the cosmic flow of Father-Mother God is intended to be shared in the sanctuary of the Holy Family. And it is intended to be sealed with the blessing of the true ministers of the Logos and to be guarded by purity in the holy of holies. The ark of the covenant <8> is also a matrix of the protection of twin flames joined together in holy matrimony for a life of service to God and man. And the covering cherubim <9> must be invoked daily, for they are the guardians of love in the planes of Mater.

Understand, O wise ones pursuing the law of the Logos, that if the fallen ones can destroy love, they can destroy all. For love is the foundation and the fountain of life. Love is the essence of creation. Without love, life is desolate and the skies are dreary and elemental life is despondent.

Where the love of father, mother, and child is broken, as in the totalitarian state, there is a depression that hangs over the land. And to compensate therefor, the people engage in a fierce rationalization of dialectical materialism. Without love the justifications of unreality are piled upon justification, and the impenetrable wall of self-deception that is erected, stone upon stone, of the hardness of their hearts is sealed with the mortar of their rejection of the God of love.

And so the superstate is built as the tower of Babel was built. <10> And men and women are saturated with an enormous pride in the ego and its accomplishments—all of this to stifle the aching in the soul, the aching for the tenderness of love, the caress of father, of mother, a humble home—a hearth kindled in the fires of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, an abode we can call our own, a creativity won by the work of our hands, the distillations of our minds, a sacred labor perfected by striving and surrender unto love.

Let them build their towers to the sky! Let them erect a monolith to the ego! Let them train their armies, forge their weapon, plan their destructions! They are on a collision course with cosmic destiny, and the end of their rationalization of unreality is self-destruction. The intensification of the fire of love will consume all of this. As surely as the rod of heaven is thrust into the ground of Terra, as surely as judgment is come, as surely as the golden vial of the wrath of mankind's misuse of love is poured out among the nations, so will come the undoing of all mankind's wrongdoing.

It was the release of the intense action of our love that confounded the language of those who sought to build a monument to mammon. And the Lord God, through the Archangel and

Archeia of the Third Ray, “scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth,” and they left off the building of their city and their tower. And it was called Babel, for their rationalization became as the babbling of voices who have not the understanding of the heart.

Love begins at home. Love must be enshrined in the home and at the altar of the true Church. Love must be ensouled in the nation and in the world community. For if love is not raised up by the children of the One to consume all evil on Terra, then love will descend out of heaven as the chastening fires of the Holy Ghost; and none shall escape the cataclysm that will ensue.

This is the choice which Saint Germain has set before you. Choose love this day, and live in love and live peacefully in the land that the Lord God has given unto you. Choose love, and you will prosper and all will go well. Choose the hallowed circle of the Father-Mother God and find there succor from the crassness of the world and surcease from all struggle.

Choose love this day and live, for the fire of love descending out of the heavens will surely come to implement the judgment ere the cycles of the century have turned. And those who are in the circle of oneness will receive those fires as the gentle rain of the Spirit, but those who are outside will experience love as the fire descending as brimstone from the mountain of the Lord.

By love civilizations have risen; by love they have fallen. In love is the all-power of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva—the Creator, the Preserver, and the Destroyer. See, then, that you have respect for love; for love in its omnipotence is the fulfilling of the law of sacred being.

I AM

Charity

in the veil of the Cosmic Virgin

-
1. Matt. 24:28.
 2. Rev. 12:4.
 3. Rev. 17:1; 19-2.
 4. Sanskrit terms for currents of wisdom, power, and love, emanating from the white-fire core of the base-of-the-spine chakra, which flow in and around the spinal altar.
 5. Isa. 54:5.
 6. Luke 1:38.
 7. Rev. 21:2, 10.
 8. 1 Sam. 4:3; Heb. 9:4.
 9. Heb. 9:5.
 10. Gen. 11:1-9.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VII

The Judgment of the Sun

Children of the One

Who Would Enter the Flaming Presence of the Dawn:

I come forth from the white-fire core of the Great Central Sun! I step out of the fires of the dawn, and my angels with me. We come kissed by the golden pink glow ray. The fires of love and purity, as dewdrop and crystal, flow from our garments as we traverse the morning with the angels of the dawn.

Children of the sun, I would that you would become worshipers of the dawn and of the sun. For in your meditation upon the rising orb of Helios and Vesta, you face the East and behold the rising Christ and the consciousness thereof illumining a darkened world. And you see in the fire that pierces the night with the morning light the image of your own I AM Presence. You glimpse the brilliance in physical, tangible manifestation of the I AM THAT I AM.

So dazzling is the sun of God that mortal eyes can scarcely focus upon that concentrated energy. And the rays of the sun, as they filter through the impurities of the atmosphere, can be harmful to body, soul, and mind. Yet this is but a fragment of the I AM Presence focused in time and space to awaken your soul memory of the Infinite One. Such a minute fraction of your own God-reality is this center of your solar system, can you imagine what it would be like to see the sun behind the sun, your own I AM Presence? To visualize the replica focused so lovingly and tenderly, so tangibly by Helios and Vesta is enough to increase in a moment your perception of inner spheres.

Therefore, you see, I would that you would become worshipers of the dawn, that you might carry with you throughout the day the God consciousness of your God-reality and never for a moment forget as you walk the strait and narrow path<1> to your ascension that hovering very near is the great dazzling sun of your own I AM Presence releasing limitless light and energy, the abundance of every good and perfect gift of wisdom and love and power and the many mansions of the Father's house <2> that are lowered even now into physical manifestation for the enshrining of the flame of the Mother.

Yes, I come for the judgment; but I look beyond the judgment. And I see through the crystal of the mind of God—and not in the crystal ball of the psychic moon-gazers—beyond the crucifixion, beyond the fiery cross of trial and tribulation, the hour of the resurrection of the sons and daughters of God. Yes, I see the way clearly marked. I see the way of the overcomers who walk into the light of the dawn, who are not content to bask in the light of the Presence, but who follow that light with the intensity of an absolute God-determination to return to the One.

Children of the One, we shall deliver the golden vial unto the generations of Terra—but not before we have stood in the presence of every son and daughter of God, every child of light on Terra. For I am the angel of the annunciation. Therefore I announce to you your virgin birth in the womb of the Cosmic Virgin. I announce to you that you are of the seed of Alpha, that you have been sired by Almighty God, that you have been nourished by the fires of the heart of Omega, and that you have been set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel and for a sign, which is the sign of the Logos, which shall be spoken against. <3> You have been sent into this world—although you

are not of this world—as instruments of the Lord's judgment, even as you have come to balance the scales of your own uses and misuses of God's energy.

Let the violet flame go before me! Let it fall from the heavens as the lightning and the thunder of the Holy Spirit! Let it rise from the fountains of the deep <4> and from the sun of even pressure in the heart of the earth. Let the undulations of the violet flame now pave the way for the annunciation of the purity of the soul before the souls of the lightbearers are surrounded with the darkness that must surely come before the light of the dawn.

Do not question my word. For in the moment when you read this communication from on high, sent and signified by the messenger of the Lord, you will know that I am standing in your presence. And if you will close your eyes and meditate upon the sun centered within your heart, you will receive the flow of purity from my causal body and the golden pink glow ray of the angels of my band.

Take then this *Pearl of Wisdom* and read it again and again. At the hour and the moment of the dawn, face the East as the Muhammadans do. And let your prayers be unto the Christ in all mankind and unto the universal Christ; and know that in that moment of communion, the purity of your soul is reinforced for the battle in the Dark Cycle.

Know this, O chela of the law, that I can and I shall come to you in the first fiery glimmer of the dawn that is the hope of the resurrection of the son of God. As surely as I came to Anna and Joachim to announce the birth of the child Mary, <5> as surely as I came to Elisabeth and Zacharias to proclaim the coming of John the Baptist, <6> as surely as I went before the virgin to announce the birth of the Savior, <7> so I shall stand before you—not only to speak the word of the birth of your soul in the flaming spirit of the resurrection, but also to transfer from my flaming aura to your own the energies of the Great Central Sun in the white-fire core of life.

Let my presence pierce the veil of skepticism and cynicism and the endless human questioning—questioning even the very existence of the archangels and the angelic host. What blasphemy against the Lord God himself to deny the existence of the angels who personify the great feelings of the Almighty for the creation biding in the planes of Mater!

I am Gabriel; and I come with Hope, my own divine complement, in the flame of our joint mission. Our hope for the restoration of the souls of the fallen ones is never for a moment set aside. As long as there is life and even the flickering of the flame of life upon the altar of the heart, we breathe the breath of the Holy Spirit upon that life, upon that flame, fanning the flame with renewal, directing the consciousness to new horizons.

Each day is a day of hope—hope for resurrection, hope for the setting of the records straight, for the clearing of the fire body (repository of the blueprint of the divine plan), the clearing of the etheric envelope of all of the sordid or supercilious aspects of human life. I should say human existence; for those who inhabit the veils of mortality, gray and shadowed, that keep the consciousness in a perpetual state of mourning, of complaining, of a sense of loss and of the sense that life is not meting out the just portion, those who dwell in the semi-state of awareness of the True Self—these truly have not yet begun to live. They have only a quasi-existence that remains to be quickened by the fires of the Holy Spirit.

Let the trumpets of the archangels sound and let the dead be raised incorruptible! For the human consciousness shall be changed. And this that is corruptible man must put on the incorruption of the Divine Man. Therefore, in this hour of the judgment, let this mortal put on immortality. <8> This is my annunciation and this is the electrode of my life which I transfer to you—you who would be lightbearers to the age.

Now when you practice the ritual of the opening of the door of the heart which was told to you by the Archeia Christine and you receive the Mother and the initiations of Maitreya through the Mother and you receive me, Gabriel, an archangel, in the name of the Lord, you will begin the

transformation through the stations of the cross and the initiations of the transfiguration, the crucifixion, the resurrection, and the ascension. And you will proclaim with the endless voices of the heavenly hosts who come in celebration of your victory:

“So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.” <9>

Now the moment is come, and the fourth angel descending from the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony doth pour out his vial upon the sun [upon the etheric plane, the plane of the fire element], and power is given unto him to scorch men with fire. And this is the sacred fire by which mankind are scorched with a great heat, so much so that they blaspheme the name of God, the Almighty One, the only one who hath power over these plagues. And therefore, as it is written, they repented not to give him glory. <10>

Stand fast, then, to behold the salvation of our God! <11> And behold the death of the wicked <12> and of the generations of the wicked. For the fallen ones and their carnal creation are brought to naught on that notable day of the Lord—the day of the release of the sacred fire.

I am the archangel of ascension's fires. I stand in the brilliance of the noonday to counteract the midnight hour. I stand before the throne of God to intercede before the Lord God Almighty on behalf of those who blaspheme his name. I shield his throne from the echoings of mankind's infamy. And the thundering and the lightning that descend from Horeb <13> are a warning unto mankind to walk away from evil, to leave it in the way, to depart from the evildoers, to separate themselves bodily from those who have made themselves the instruments of unrighteousness and channels for the pollutions of the psychic realm.

What fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness? <14> Do not allow the sympathy of the Luciferians to prey upon the very light of your soul! Do not allow your consciousness to be entertained by the so-called sorrows of Satan! Do not feel sorry for those who do evil; for they, too, have the option of walking away from their evil ways.

But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel <15> to proclaim the name of God—the power by which all souls yet tarrying in time and space can be saved. Proclaim the coming of the Christed ones and rebuke the devils who usurp the pure energies of the Mother and of the Holy Spirit. See how your love, replacing all sympathy, will go forth as the compassion of the law to compel the children of God who tarry in their childish ways to rise to the standard of the Christ.

I am an archangel—and I survey the consciousness of the lightbearers. And I am choosing the most stalwart and the most self-disciplined ones for the front lines of the battle of Armageddon. Let us see who will be the forerunners in the race for the light of the dawn.

I am Gabriel. My shield is Hope, my sword is Faith, and my thrust is Charity. I am the Word of God in manifestation throughout cosmos.

I leave you with the words of the great preacher “Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.” <16>

“Behold, I come quickly,” saith the Lord. <17>

Gabriel
of the Sun

1. Matt. 7:14.

2. John 14:2.

3. Luke 2:34.

4. Gen. 7:11; 8:2.

5. *The Lost Books of the Bible* (Cleveland and New York: World Publishing Co., 1926). The Gospel of the Birth of Mary II; III:1-7.

6. Luke 1:11-20.

7. Luke 1:26-38.

8. 1 Cor. 15:52-53.

9. 1 Cor. 15:54-57.

10. Rev. 16:8-9.

11. Exod. 14:13.

12. Ezek. 33:11.

13. Exod. 19:16.

14. 2 Cor. 6:14.

15. Matt. 10:6.

16. 1 Cor. 15:58.

17. Rev. 3:11; 22:7, 12.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

VIII

Deliverance from the Harshness of the Judgment

Children of the One Standing in the Light of Hope:

Indeed may you be grateful that God has sent forth a ray of hope unto the evolutions of this world. And I am grateful to ensoul that ray that you might pursue it to the fiery core of your own blueprint. Standing in the presence of your own I AM THAT I AM, you may renew the ancient covenant of your soul with your Maker to be the fullness of the law of disciplined love, to be the conscious outpouring of the flow of Mother, to be the two-edged sword of Alpha keeping the way of the Tree of Life, <1> setting the example of purity to an age.

I am the angel immaculate. From the snowy peaks of Shasta, from the Himalayas and the Rockies, I send forth the piercing light of purity which unfortunately reveals the aberrations of the divine plan as well as the soul's immaculate conception in the heart of God. Purity reveals all. Hope, too, is a two-edged sword releasing the intensity of God-reality that brings forth the anguish of the soul as it beholds line upon line its departure from divinity.

I come with the warning of the archangels; and I say to all: Repent in the name of the Lord! There is no turning back on the path of salvation, for there is no turning back of the cycles of karma once they are released. Therefore Jesus admonished, "No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God." <2> Those who begin the ascent, the arduous climb to the highest summit, must not turn back when initiation confronts them in the way; for the alternative to passing every test and submitting to every initiation is to be subject unto the concentrated release of one's own karma.

More greatly to be feared than the tests and the trials of the Path is the outer darkness that comes when the soul deserts the flame, deserts the battlefield of the Lord for that most questionable of all human commodities—human comfort. In outer darkness all is chaos, disorder, and disintegration. There the meting-out of karma measure by measure that comes from the Lords of Karma through the hand of the master and the Christ Self into the crucible of the chela is no longer a grace that can be counted on.

When you turn your back on the flame, you can count on nothing. The dispensations of mercy and opportunity dispensed at the hand of the Lords of Karma are not the option of the fallen ones or of the children of God who have fallen from grace. Who will intercede for them when they say to the mountains and rocks, "Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb: for the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?" <3> To turn one's back on the flame is to forfeit the intercession of the great Mediator of life.

Take heed, then, all who would run and not be weary, all who have set their mark on "the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus." <4> The race is to those who will run to the finish; and those who are not prepared to go all the way had better not start, for the price for desertion is far too great. The covenants of God and the blessings of the ascended masters and their messengers are not to be trifled with.

Let us see, then, how the Lords of Karma compassionately allow the soul to balance the mastery of personal karma with the carrying of a portion of the weight of planetary karma. Those who are diligent in the application of the law and in their daily invocations to the flames of the

sacred fire have nothing to fear; for they are moving in and through the returning cycles of personal and planetary karma as they stand, face, and conquer every erg of energy that diverges from the center of life.

Stand holding the two-edged sword with both hands. Clasp it directly in front of you and let the blade cut the oncoming tide of darkness in defense of the light of the heart. Let it part the wave of the Dark Cycle and let it redirect those energies into the sacred fires burning on the altar of the Mother. Her flame is the flame of purity. It is the all-consuming fire of the Holy Spirit; for the Mother is the Bride of the Holy Spirit, and unto her is given the allness of the sacred fire necessary for the consuming of the karma of the seven last plagues.

What must mankind do to merit the intercession of the Mother? For she is the instrument of the Lord; she is the receptacle into which the power of his name "I AM THAT I AM" does flow. And therefore on earth the Mother is the instrument of the judgment that proceeds from the Father in heaven. Pay homage to her Son, the Christ of all, and acknowledge the source—the Woman clothed with the Sun and the womb of the Cosmic Virgin out of which issues the flaming Sun Presence of all.

When mankind shall receive the Mother in the name of the Father, in the name of the Son, and in the name of the Holy Spirit, then they will have unlimited access to the flowing fountain of her purity, her all-consuming love. And then the woes that are presently coming upon mankind shall be stopped by the raising of the right hand of the Mother, by the power of the spoken Word, by the wisdom of the scepter of her authority, by the love of the crown of her overcoming.

Therefore, let the children of God repent this day in the name of the Lord! Let them find refuge in the Mother and in the Mother flame. Let them give the recitation of the Hail Mary as a means of their atonement for the sins of mankind, and let their meditation on the Mother ray be for the raising of the light of the white-fire core for the detoxification of bodies and souls and minds of the wraths of the seven last plagues.

Now hear the word of the preacher: "To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven. A time to be born and a time to die; a time to plant and a time to pluck up that which is planted; a time to kill and a time to heal; a time to break down and a time to build up; a time to weep and a time to laugh; a time to mourn and a time to dance." <5>

This is the time to be serious, to take to heart the principles and the precepts of the law and the training you have received from the ascended masters and their messengers. This is the time to invoke the flame of Sirius, the God Star, to invoke the counsel of the Four and Twenty Elders and the intercession of Surya and the angels of Sirius, who descend in answer to your call in the formation of a great blue eagle.

Take then the call to Surya which I have directed should be included with this *Pearl of Wisdom*, and let it be shouted from the housetops! Let it be sent forth from all of your chakras with the utmost adoration to God, with the utmost humility and the utmost concentration of the sacred fire within your chakras. Let nothing take from you your commitment to this call, for it will deliver you from the toils of the toiler and from the harshness of the judgment. And it will deliver the wicked into the hands of the legions from Sirius.

Let the fallen ones with their satanic rites tremble! Let those who have mutilated the cattle on the plains of America know that the judgment is nigh! They are broken this day by the rod of Almighty God! Let those who defend their rites of black magic and witchcraft also know that judgment is nigh, for you cannot take the purity of the Divine Mother and use it for selfish motive.

Each interference with the free will of God and man exacts the penalty of the law and of the Lawgiver. There are those who say in their hearts: "Let us do evil that good may come. <6> Let us compromise the teaching of the ascended masters. Let us go around the Christ and enter the Lord's house at the side door. Let us convince mankind that we are practicing the divine art. Let us

prove by distortion of the Mother flame that our way is the acceptable way.” These gather in their covens and in their dens of iniquity professing to serve the light. I say, they have usurped the light and they shall pay the price. “There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

And these wizards
That have come out of the astral night
Convince their followers,
By the appearance of right,
That their way is of the light.
Beware appearances!
Beware the “way that seemeth right.” <7>
Relative good and evil afford no proof
Of Absolute Truth.
Only the law of just cause
Can produce the certain effect
Of the Holy Spirit
Who comes with healing in his wings. <8>
Put aside these other things,
These incantations that reek
With the stench of perversion
And the decaying bodies of children
And animals they have slain.
Beware of all that is vain
And the vanity of the ego.
More deadly than the Fallen One himself
Is the rot of the ego
That is transplanted from body to body,
From mind to mind,
As a cancer that eats away
To the very soul of a planet and a people.

Let us be the instruments of righteous judgment! Let us tether the souls of mankind to the holy of holies! Let us weave the garment of the Lord that the children of Israel may pass over the Red Sea stained by the blood of the holy innocents. <9> Yes, let them pass over from the planes of Mater to the planes of Spirit, from the corruptible to the Incorruptible One; and let those who have the intent to murder the Divine Mother be judged by their motive this day. Let their hatred of the flame of Aquarius be turned upon them by the raising of the hand of the Mother and of the scepter of her authority!

For the Lord is come down to judge the earth this day, he who “doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number. Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not. Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?” <10>

I AM

Hope

Archeia of the Fourth Ray of Purity

I command purity and I am purity's judgment in this cycle.

1. Gen. 3:24.
2. Luke 9:62.
3. Rev. 6:16-17.
4. Phil. 3:14.
5. Eccles. 3:1-4.
6. Rom. 3:8.
7. Prov. 16:25.
8. Mal. 4:2.
9. Exod. 11:4-5; Rev. 16:3-4.
10. Job 9:10-12.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

IX

The Judgment of the Carnal Mind as the Seat of Authority in Mater

Children of the One

Who Would Light a Candle in the Night, Hail!

Hail to the flaming ones who fear not to stand in the presence of truth! I am the Archangel of the Fifth Ray, and my coming marks the intensification of judgment in Mater; for the fifth ray is the ray of precipitation. And when the chemist in his laboratory combines sodium and chlorine, invariably there is a chemical reaction and the precipitation of salt.

And so it is with the flame of truth. It brings all things to the fore of consciousness—the elements of the mind and of the emotions, the substance of the subconscious as well as physical densities. When the ray of truth is used as the catalyst, that which is unseen becomes the seen. And the disobedience of Lot's wife precipitates the pillar of salt, <1> that all who seek to raise up the feminine ray might know that obedience is the key to godly alchemy.

The approbation of the heavenly will
The law of righteousness does instill
In all who would now prove the truth.
Stand forth, the soul, as living proof!
Come out from among them
And be a separate people! <2>
Let the light-bearers themselves
Be the precipitation of the Christ!
Let them by the catalyst of the inner flame,
Send forth the call of the I AM name.
Let them precede the day of judgment
To apply the law of self-perfectionment.
Let them precipitate the good and the noble
Ere sacred fire reveal the evil and ignoble.
Let all choose and choose well
Ere choice is no longer in the hand of man,
But in the hand of God.
Choose to be and you will see
The angel with the flaming sword.
In the right hand is life;
In the left is death.
Choose you this day whom ye will serve; <3>
Your lot shall be as you deserve.

I come forth from the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony. And the heavens are opened this day as I pour out from the golden vial the wrath of God upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom is full of darkness this day; and those that worship the beast shall gnaw their tongues for pain and blaspheme the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores; yet they repent not of their deeds. <4>

This vial contains mankind's wrathful misuses of the fifth ray of life and the science of life, of healing and healing truth, and of the abundance of the immaculate consciousness of the Cosmic Virgin. All of this the fallen ones have taken to create the beast of the carnal mind sitting in the seat of the soul. Now we unseat the carnal mind! We dislodge it from its moorings! We cut it off from the light of the soul! No longer shall it vampirize the solar energies of the sons and daughters of God. It has laid claim to earthly existence. Let it stand this day before the Court of the Sacred Fire and present proof of its origin, its lineage, its heritage.

Let those who rely on the carnal mind as the seat of a human authority and a human personality prepare themselves to give testimony before the Four and Twenty Elders. Let them receive our warning that all that proceeds out of the light of the logos and all that is of God, showing forth allegiance to Alpha and Omega, will live in the eternal kingdom. And all that is of the world must receive the judgment of this world.

I place the light of living truth as a sphere of the immaculate conception around the souls of the children of God who are loyal to their Creator in the last days. Let their souls and the dwelling place of their souls in the chakra of freedom be sealed in the light of the Mother ray and of the archeia of the new day. For the souls of mankind have been literally squashed by the beast who is bound this day by the seven archangels. And we hold back the beast to make way for the coming into prominence of the souls of mankind, that they might have the freedom in the flame of Saint Germain, hierarch of the Aquarian age, to choose the light, to choose the right, and to be centered in the God flame.

And therefore while Satan is bound for a thousand years at the Court of the Sacred Fire, so the counterpart of Satan, which is the carnal mind of each one and the very presence of antichrist that challenges the soul day and night, is also bound, that mankind might exercise free will in the flame of freedom without interference from the darkened self, the shadowed self, the not-self. Therefore this day is the influence of the carnal mind stayed on Terra in the consciousness of the children of God!

Given the freedom to choose, they may still choose the ego and the self-centered existence. So be it. We will not interfere with free will. We come as intercessors of the law responding to the calls of the Faithful and True. For the Lord Christ himself, as the Good Shepherd of the sheep, <5> has knelt before the altar of the Most High God, praying fervently as he did through the long night in Gethsemane for the Lord's intercession on behalf of the sheep. <6>

Therefore we come fulfilling the dispensations of the Almighty granted unto the beloved Son. We come to intensify the all-seeing eye, to give mankind the vision of the choice, to lock the souls in the flame of truth that can make them free <7> if they will to be free. But the fallen ones with their robot creation have not the dispensation of the children of God, for they are the seed of the Evil One. And for some the end is not yet come, <8> and for some the day of reckoning is at hand.

And they stagger and they stalk the earth, and they glower as they hover in their spacecraft. And not all are of this planetary home. And some are a physical evolution and others inhabit the astral plane. And some have not been allowed to incarnate in tens of thousands of years; for by the intercession of the Lord Christ, they have been confined to the dungeons of the astral, bound in chains—yes, bound hand and foot. But the abomination of their carnality is the contamination of Mater. Thus far and no farther! The day of judgment comes in the year of the Holy Spirit, nineteen hundred and seventy-five; and the day of judgment continues to the year two thousand and one.

And there is yet time and space for every man and woman and child upon Terra to partake of the Eucharist, to assimilate the body and the blood, the Omega and the Alpha spirals of the Christ consciousness. And there is yet time and space for the message of the two witnesses to cover the earth if the lightbearers will be diligent as runners of the gods carrying the message from house to

house, from nation to nation, stopping only for sustenance and brief periods of rest under the wings of the Holy Spirit.

Children of the One, remember the darkness of the city of Jerusalem. Remember that it was so intense that the Lord Christ would not lay his body to rest in that city. And did he not exclaim, “The foxes have holes and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head”? <9> Where can the sons and daughters of God go to find respite from the machinations of the dark ones? They inhabit every plane of Mater, and the thick smoke of their burnt offerings is obnoxious to the children of the One.

As the Lord Christ took refuge in the ship on the Sea of Galilee, or in the mountains, or in the home of Mary and Martha at Bethany, so you, too, can take refuge even in the planes of Mater, securing your soul in the secret place of the Most High. And remember, when judgment draweth nigh, the words of the Psalmist “Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. If I take the wings of the morning and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, even there shall thy hand lead me and thy right hand shall hold me.” <10>

While the souls of mankind prepare to make right choices, the structures and the superstructures of the fallen ones come tumbling down; for their foundation was in the seat of the beast, whose kingdom is filled with darkness. Let the false practitioners of the healing arts be exposed! And let them repent of their deeds. Let the moneychangers in the banking houses of the world be exposed! And let them repent of their deeds. Let the ray of action penetrate the misuses of the science of precipitation! And let all that has been precipitated out of the astral plane, out of the collective subconscious, out of the seat of the beast, be challenged by the sword of truth! And the Great Divine Director comes forth to arrest the spirals of the misuses of the Christ light in the seven rays of God.

Behold, mankind, now is the accepted time! Now is the day of salvation! Now let those who are contributing to the pollution of the body of the Mother through the manufacture and sale of alcohol, cigarettes, marijuana, and every harmful drug be exposed! And let them repent of their deeds. Let the selling of sex and the promotion of products accompanied by subliminal sex symbols be exposed! And let those with bloodstained hands repent of their deeds.

I reinforce the judgment of abortion and the abortionist delivered by Almighty God through the pronouncement of the Archangel Uriel. <11> And I send forth my ray into the houses of whoredom where the flame of the Mother is being desecrated and the Eves of this world are daily tempting Adam-man to partake of the forbidden fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Let them be exposed! And let them repent of their deeds.

In the name of the I AM THAT I AM, I send forth the fires of the crystal ray! And there shall come upon mankind suddenly, without warning, a freezing of their actions and their consciousness as on the day that the sun and the moon stood still <12> and the stars themselves were fixed in their courses. So for a moment of eternity slipped into time and space, there shall be a silence and all action shall be brought to a halt; and the angels of the Lord shall take note of the deeds of mankind and of the fallen ones.

And there will not be time for the people to put on their Sunday best and to primp and to preen before the mirrors of their vanity. This is the Lord's “candid camera.” And the shutter of the all-seeing eye of God will click, and the soul will hear the click, and the fallen ones will hear the click, and they will know that the evidence has been taken for the execution of the judgment this day.

Be diligent, O my children—children of the One! Work the works of righteousness, fulfill the law of life taught by the Christed ones, and fear not. For those who fulfill their sacred vows have nothing to fear, but only the anticipation of joy, liberation, light, and discovery that comes on

the wings of judgment—the judgment that shall surely be known as the greatest manifestation of love that the world has ever known.

I AM

Raphael

Defender of the Virgin Mother and of the Ma-ray within you

I stand on the east side of the City Foursquare.

1. Gen. 19:26.

2. 2 Cor. 6:17.

3. Josh. 24:15.

4. Rev. 16:10-11.

5. John 10:11.

6. Mark 14:32-42.

7. John 8:32.

8. Matt. 24:6.

9. Matt. 8:20.

10. Pss. 139:7-10.

11. “The Judgment of Abortion and the Abortionist,” given March 10, 1974; see *Exhortations out of the Ark of the Covenant*, No. 3, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

12. Josh. 10:12-14.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

X

The Chemicalization of Truth Which the Judgment Brings

Children of the One,
Come into the Sacred Heart of the Cosmic Virgin:

In this hour of the Lord's judgment, there come to mind the words of blessed Paul "For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body." <1>

Truth is the transforming power that transforms a universe. During the period of the chemicalization of truth which the judgment brings, there is the groaning and the travail like unto a mother giving birth to her firstborn son. The Christ Child is aborning within you. The judgment is the hand of God making way for the birth of the Manchild; for the forces of Herod are abroad in the land this day to prevent the birth and the maturation of the Christ flame in the hearts of humanity. Herod's men <2> come with their swords, their scalpels and their surgical instruments. They come to do the work of the dragon to devour the child as soon as it is born.

But fear not! For the warning of the angel of the Lord who appeared unto Joseph, saying, "Take the young child and his mother and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word; for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him" <3> comes to every son and daughter of God who has assumed the responsibility of bearing the Divine Manchild. And the angels of the Lord do intercede in this hour for the preservation of life and truth and love as the threefold flame upon the altar of the heart.

Wait and listen. Listen well to the words of the archangels and the archeiai. And read between the lines of these *Pearls of Wisdom*; for there are messages for each and every soul and there are applications for each and every circumstance contrived by the fallen ones to trap the holy innocents as they make their way over the little-traveled roads that lead to the place of safety.

I am Mary. I have chosen to ensoul the Mother ray for a cosmos. I am the handmaid of the Lord Alpha and the instrument of Omega. I am the awareness of the Father-Mother God extending even unto the planes of Mater, that the children of the One might know the sanctity of communion—of the marriage of the daughters to the Holy Spirit, of the vows of the sons unto the Cosmic Virgin.

Because the flame of the fifth ray relates to precipitation in Mater and because the feminine aspect of the flame is directly involved in the spirals of God-realization descending from the formless into form, I was chosen by Alpha and Omega to incarnate in this system of worlds, to set forth in time and space the example of the Divine Woman reaching full self-realization in and as the Divine Mother. How well I remember that moment when I was bidden by heralds of the king and queen, our own beloved Alpha and Omega, and I came escorted by the beloved Raphael to stand before the throne of the twin flames of a cosmos!

"You called, my father and my mother, and I have come."

"Yes, our beloved, we have called. Unto you and to Raphael is given the opportunity from the heart of the Solar Logoi to manifest the balance of the flow of truth 'as above, so below' over the spirals of the figure eight of our cosmos—opportunity to be on earth as in heaven the ensoulment of the Mother ray."

“What does this mean, my father and my mother?”

“It means that you have been chosen, Mary, to incarnate in the planes of Mater, to take on the feminine form which the errant souls of the children of God now wear, to live and serve among them, to adore the Christ flame within their hearts—as Sanat Kumara and Gautama have done and as the Christed ones, the avatars and Buddhas who have gone before, and the many angels who have volunteered to work through forms of flesh and blood to save the lost sheep of the house of Israel who have taken on the ways of the idolatrous generation.”

I heard the words of our dearest Father-Mother and I looked into the eyes of Raphael, my beloved. And for a moment—only a moment—the pain of the anticipated separation was too much to bear. Instantly I was strengthened by the beauty and nobility of his countenance and the sternness of his eye disciplined in the law. He had, as it were, almost greater courage than I to descend into the planes of Mater.

But when I felt his hand press my own and the charge of the will of God and our dedication to eternal truth flowed into my being and soul, I faced the beloved Presence of God now pulsating in utter formlessness as cloven tongues of fire where a moment before the personages of the Divine Polarity had stood. I knelt in utter surrender to the call of hierarchy and in silence before the Holy of Holies gave my life that the Word might become flesh and dwell among the inhabitants of Terra, <4> that the Christ, the eternal Logos, might incarnate, the Incorruptible One. <5>

Precious ones, did you know that for the souls and the angels who volunteer to incarnate in those several systems of worlds where the consciousness of the Fall, of fallen man and fallen woman, has taken over the race, there is no guarantee that the lifestream will emerge from that darkness unscathed, free to soar once more unto the arms of Everlasting Love? Those who come from heavenly octaves in defense of truth, in defense of the life of souls who have strayed from the center of being, have only their commitment to the flame to rely on—only determination and will and love. For even the memory of those other spheres must be foresworn upon entering the birth canal and assuming the body temple that has been prepared—sometimes lovingly and sometimes not so lovingly—by earthly parents.

Oh yes, God's grace is always there.
His Presence can be known.
God's love is everywhere—
Even in the wings of the morning
Where I have flown.
But, you see, it all depends upon the call
And the making of the call.
For all of the potential of God and man
Can come to naught
When souls and angels forsake the truth God brought.
The prayer, therefore, of every descending avatar
Is for the memory of the Bethlehem star,
That it might contact the teacher
And the teaching of the I AM Presence
And the Christ Self of each one
For the journey through the valleys of the earth
And then the soaring to the center of the sun.

And so I descended by God's grace;
And by his grace, and that alone,
I ascended to the heavenly throne.

Therefore I am one among the archeiai
Who have experienced directly
The veil of human tears
And the passing of the years
From darkness unto darkness
As mankind's consciousness flows
Until, quickened by some inner light,
They find the road from glory unto glory.
Take comfort, O my children!
There is not a place on earth where you can be
That I also have not been.
I have seen the tempter and the temptations of sin.
I have seen the Christ upon the cross
And held him in my arms
As infant child and by the tomb,
The moment of the consecration to the cosmic womb.
I have parted from my son along the sorrowful way
And I have seen him nailed to the cross
On a very dark day.
My soul was also pierced as yours shall be. <6>
But fear not: I am thy Mother, I AM with thee.

Because I have gone before you
In the footsteps on the Path,
Because the blessed Son
Has also descended and ascended
Throughout a cosmos vast,
You can follow in each painful blissful footstep—
Surefooted as the mountain goat,
Leaping to your cosmic destiny
And your place upon that cross,
Hastening to greet the sword
That must pierce the soul
That you might have the compassion
To make all mankind whole.
Because the way is known,
Because we have pursued and overcome,
You who have descended in answer to the call
Of Alpha and Omega
Can be certain of ascending
If you will make your calling and election sure <7>
By the call, by the initiations,
By the testing, testing, testing.

We extend a helping hand.
Clasp it if you will!
Feel the strength of Raphael
And the sternness of his love.
Feel the assurance of the beloved
Assuring you of your attainment
According to the motto
Of those who come to do His will: <8>

You can make it if you try!
You can make it if you try!

Midst all the darkness,
The density, and the dangers
Inherent in a world scheme
Where judgment is nigh,
The archangels stand forth.
Hear their cry!
They come to intercede.
Won't you give them heed?
Their word is law
Direct from the speech of the Logos.
Their word is power manifesting the work
Of the Creator, the Preserver, the Destroyer.
In this cycle of the Holy Spirit
You can expect to hear it,
To hear the wisdom
That causes the demons to tremble <9>
And the love that is a chastening
To them who fear it.

Without the fear of the Lord
There is no repentance,
And without repentance
There can be no forgiveness.
Forgiveness flows;
But it must be invoked
By the humble of heart,
By the sincere who ask the Lord's pardon
That they might undo their wrong
And redo their right.
When the apology becomes a ritual—
Dead and without works—
Then it is better to be silent
And to engage in living sacrifice
As service to the law,
As testimony and as proof
That forgiveness is the justice
Of the mercy of the law.

When the Lord Christ, Jesus my son, prays fervently before the altar of the Most High God for the children of the One, so when I see him descending from the mountain of the Lord, “His face shining as the sun, his raiment white as the light,” <10> I run to greet him in the way and he does embrace me in the Mother ray. And then I ask him for those dispensations for the chosen ones that are his to give and mine to impart as the Matriarch of the Law.

You call me the Queen of Angels, and I have so been made by God because I have descended for a little time lower than the archeiai into the planes of Mater-realization; and thereby by the overcoming of the Holy Spirit, I have been crowned with more glory and honor. <11> Like the soldiers who return from the battles of life to receive their stripes and pins—and the Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts with their badges and their bars—so the flaming ones who have overcome, when

bidden to those formal receptions held in the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood, are required to come in full military dress. And by their dress, all know what worlds they have conquered—when and where. And old comrades who have shared in the victory of worlds reminisce in the strategy of their overcoming as they look longingly upon those now engaged in the warfare for the salvation of this planet and this people.

We who know the strategies of the dark ones would impart them to our brothers and sisters below. But the messenger who volunteered to write the book *Strategies of Darkness* took his leave in the summer of life, which leaves only the beloved Elizabeth to write oh, so many books of the law waiting on the shelves of the libraries of our retreats for the translator, the one who holds the key to decipher the Word of Spirit into the Word of Mater.

Do you know, precious ones, that these books are written in many tongues—the tongues of angels and cosmic beings and the languages that come from other systems of worlds and other interpretations of the Logos? And so we have placed the keys for the deciphering of the code in the aura of our messenger. And do you know that each of the rays of the seven archangels who are addressing you, mankind, in this series, has its own engrams of light, its own hieroglyphs of the Word? These pass through the Christ mind of our messenger and are delivered to you in the language of your understanding and in the language which the Lord God has used to deliver to mankind the teachings of the I AM in this age. Is this not truly the miracle of the science of the fifth ray? Is this not the hand of the Mother feeding her children that which they can understand and assimilate and become?

I leave you now, but only that Uriel and Aurora might fill you with the most magnificent dispensations of the archangels and the archeiai who come in the name of the Lord in this the hour of the judgment.

Mary

1. Rom. 8:22-23

2. Matt. 2:16-18.

3. Matt. 2:13.

4. John 1:14.

5. The experiences of the soul of Mary on earth are recounted in *My Soul Doth Magnify the Lord!* by Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, published by The Summit Lighthouse. Also included are fourteen letters from a mother to her children, eight mysteries of the rosary, and fourteen messages.

6. Luke 2:35.

7. 2 Pet. 1:10.

8. Heb. 10:9.

9. James 2:19.

10. Matt. 17:2.

11. Pss. 8:5; Heb. 2:9.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XI

The Judgment of the Pollution of the Sacred Mother Flow

Children of the One

Who Keep Your Garments in the Lord:

I am Uriel of the sixth ray
Of the dawn of Christed awareness!
Aurora stands with me
In the corona of the sun behind the sun—
Your own beloved I AM Presence.
With the golden key we unlock the mystery
Of the purple and the gold.

Look up now and behold
Rivers of waters flowing
From the center of the sun,
White fire and crystal
Sparkling from the center,
Flowing yellow, pink, and violet,
Purple, green, and blue,
Flowing from the heart of God
To you and you and you.

Your own causal body
Is the paradise of the soul.
For every creature it is creation's goal
To return to the center of the One,
To be in the flaming white-fire sun.
For this, for this, the journey of the soul:
Ascend to Alpha, Omega,
The undisputed Whole!

The Garden of Eden was created by the Lord God as a haven of light and loveliness, as a replica of the causal body for the early root races who did not depart from the perfection of the plan. In the center of the garden was the Tree of Life, focus of the I AM Presence made tangible in Mater. And the tree of the knowledge of good and evil was the presence of the Christ, the blessed mediator in whose consciousness is the balance of understanding of the absolute perfection of God and the relative imperfection of man and woman. “And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”

Eve's hearkening unto the serpent who said, “Ye shall not surely die” was the first compromise of the flame of the Christ on Terra. And so it came to pass that the generations of the fourth root race who lived in the abundance of the Motherland did partake of the energies of the

Christ and of the fruit of the vine before they were initiated by Almighty God to be partakers of the Holy Communion. Later, the one who said, “I AM the vine, ye are the branches; <1> except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have no life in you” <2> would come to initiate mankind in the sacred energies of the Word and of the Logos. He would come to initiate the ritual whereby man and woman consecrated in Christ might partake of the Eucharist.

The penalties for seizing the fruit of the vine before it is offered in grace from the hand of God are grave indeed. The expulsion from paradise was the sealing of the causal body from the access of fallen man and fallen woman. Their rebellion was against the law of the Christ. Thus by wrong choice, engineered in the cunning of the serpentine mind, they cut themselves off from the Lord's table and from the abundant gifts and graces that are the gnosis of the tree of knowledge. And lest their rebellion and their arrogance should cause them to put forth their hand and take also of the Tree of Life, partaking of the energies of the I AM THAT I AM and investing these in the creations of the wicked, the Lord God drove man and woman from the garden of paradise.

To guard the consciousness of the I AM THAT I AM, he placed at the east of the garden “cherubim and a flaming sword which turned every way to keep the way of the Tree of Life.” The east is the side of the Christ consciousness and the sword is the sacred Word of living truth that proceeds out of the mouth of the Faithful and True. It is the sword which turns every way in the quadrants of Mater to protect the soul's outpicturization of the threefold flame of the Christed one. And the cherubim are the guardian consciousness of Almighty God who protect that flame in man and woman, in heaven and earth, in the holy of holies and in the coordinates of time and space.

I stand before the living presence of the law in each and every soul who, upon reading my words, does utter the vow of allegiance to the Tree of Life, the I AM Presence. And I read the proclamation that comes from the hand of Alpha and Omega this day. It is a proclamation of opportunity in grace for your soul to return to paradise lost, to the garden of the causal body, to the place where the consciousness of the Christ implants the knowledge of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

For every soul who reads these words who has entertained the consciousness of the Fall, I bring opportunity for the ascent to the throne of grace. The path of your journey to the end of the cycles of personal and planetary karma has been calculated for you and for every soul who has gone forth from the center of the sun to the periphery of the created spheres in Matter. To each and every one who does with allegiance run, the formula and the forcefield of light are given into the hand of your own beloved Christ Self.

Therefore, go not a whoring after other gods and other Christs and spirit guides with their fantasies and their filth of psychic phenomena. <3> But let every man and woman sit under his own vine and fig tree, <4> under his own Christ Self and I AM Presence, even as Jonah sat in the shadow of the gourd which the Lord God prepared to deliver him from his grief and the groaning of his soul struggling in the way of surrender. <5> Are you in that way this day? Are you, with Saul, the unredeemed, kicking against the pricks of the Christ? <6> Behold, your redemption draweth nigh! <7> Behold, your Redeemer liveth! <8>

I am the flaming presence of the Christed one! I stand before you, yet I am in the center of the sun! I am the living presence of the flame—mine to have and yours to claim. There is a way. It is the way of life made plain; it is the flow of the crystal-fire mist that consumes the mist-ification of the serpent mind.

Behold how the waters flow as a river out of Eden, descending to nourish the planes of Mater with the fiery flow of the energies of Spirit. And the flow of the crystal cord was parted and became into four heads. <9> And the first, Pison, compasseth the whole land of Havilah, symbolizing the etheric plane, where there is gold and bdellium and the onyx stone; and the second is Gihon that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia, symbolizing the mental plane; and the third is

Hiddekel which goeth toward Assyria, symbolizing the astral plane; and the fourth is Euphrates which stretcheth across the plains, symbolizing the watering of the entire physical plane.

Now let us see how mankind, by their misuses of the sacred fire in the sixth ray of the Lord Christ, have polluted the four streams of the consciousness of God flowing. And let us see how their own lifestreams have suffered from every extreme of flood and fire and drought and dire pestilence and pain, of tempest and tornado and the foreboding stillness before the roaring hurricane, oncoming glacier, Vesuvius' eruption, or the great tidal wave. The calamities of Mater, as elemental life overthrow the misuses of the elements, break upon the back of fallen man and fallen woman: "For dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return." <10>

Now comes the angel of the sixth ray from out the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony. And I pour forth my vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof is dried up, that the way of the kings of the East might be prepared. <11> Now hear the testimony of the sixth of the angels who deliver the golden vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

The pouring-out of the vial of mankind's misuses of the light of the sixth ray must precede the judgment of the great whore, that perversion of the feminine ray that sitteth upon many waters. And in her fornication she has perverted the sacred Mother flow of the white-fire core in Mater. And this flow of the great river Euphrates was for the nourishment of the body of God upon earth who formed the Church of our Lord. And yet that Church is become as Babylon the great, the apostate Church that "is become the habitation of devils and the hold of every foul spirit and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird." <12>

And I am the angel who talked with John. And I showed him that woman sitting "upon the scarlet-colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns," that woman "arrayed in purple and scarlet color and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication." And John saw the name written upon her forehead: "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH." And he saw "the woman drunken with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus." <13> And I told him that the waters which he saw where the whore sitteth, even the waters of the great river, are the peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues <14> who gave their energies to Babylon the great.

Therefore the crystal-flowing waters of the Mother, misused and misapplied, misappropriated and misaligned with the great whore, are dried up, in order that those who have the mastery of the Christ flame might come forth and take dominion over the earth. Enter the kings of the East! Enter the wise men who have exercised wise dominion in the uses of the threefold flame! These carry the abundance of the Mother which shall not be taken from them. Now let us see the judgment of Babylon the great and of these things which were foretold by Jesus the Christ which will shortly come upon mankind unless they repent of their deeds.

You who would keep your garments in the Lord as veils of innocence that are for the covering of the body of the Mother, let your gaze rest upon the stars, upon the trees that move in the winds of the Holy Spirit, upon the highest mountain your eyes can trace where you see the turning of the worlds as the clouds move into the sun.

The rending of the veil of innocence is the great calamity of mortal existence. It was not intended that man and woman should partake of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil prior to the initiations of the Christ. The immediate consequence of the act was that the eyes of them both were opened and they knew that they were naked and they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves aprons. This is the rending of the veil of innocence—and only the sacred fire reapplied can mend that veil—the garment of purity in which the Lord God sealed the souls who descended into Mater that they might not be contaminated by the energy veil called evil.

“And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.” <15> Can you imagine hiding from the presence of the Lord? Yet since the expulsion from Eden, mankind have sought to deceive their God! And in so doing, they have deceived only themselves. The veils of this innocence are the veils of the seven rays worn by the bride, the Lamb's wife, who hath made herself ready, who hath prepared her consciousness for the consummation in the Christ flame, for the return to the paradise of the I AM THAT I AM. Walking hand in hand with the beloved, the Lamb of God, the Virgin Queen returns to the holy of holies and is received as the Bride of the Holy Spirit. Let the children of the One who would keep their garments come together in the hallowed circle of the AUM for the weaving of the wedding garment; for none shall come to the marriage supper of the Lamb without that garment. <16>

I am Uriel standing in the place of the sun! Centered in the great sun disc, I am come. I stand before all who have rent their garments and who know not that they are naked before the Lord God, and I say: Thou sayest, I am rich and increased with goods and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched and miserable and poor and blind and naked: I counsel thee to buy of me the gold of the sixth ray, gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich, and white raiment, the raiment of the archangels, that thou mayest be clothed and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see the light of the holy of holies. <17>

I call to the children of the One! I contact each heart flame with the golden fire of the sun! In the name of the Lord God, I call unto Adam and to Eve: Where art thou? Where is thy consciousness? Where is thy heart? Where is thy mind and thy soul? And I demand that you give answer this day! You cannot linger in the shadows when the sun is in his zenith. Come out from the shadows and declare!

Where art thou? Who art thou? What does thou with the sacred energies of thy God? Come out of your houses! Rise from your beds! Leave your slumbering and your tampering with the sacred fire! Listen to the words of the Spirit, the Amen, the faithful and true witness: “I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.” <18>

Saint Germain, noble hierarch of the Aquarian age, defender of the flame of freedom in the hearts of all mankind, has spoken! And yet his words have fallen on the deafness and the dumbness of those who are more dense than the rocks themselves. Yet the Lord has said, “If these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.” <19> If the children of the One will not come forward to declare their allegiance to the ascended hosts—will not feel the fervor of the love of Almighty God in this moment of cycles turning—then will elemental life rise up to defend the light of the Woman and her seed. And they will carry the flame of the Mother which others have discarded by the way.

Each time a child of God lets down that flame, the elementals who are the devotees of the Mother of the Seasons, the Mother of the Four Quadrants, leap from their chores in the garden of God to catch the torch lest it touch the ground. They will not allow the desecration of the Mother flame. They keep their garments. Therefore, confess your nakedness before your own I AM Presence, that the judgment of fallen man and fallen woman might be pronounced in the holy of holies. And then begin to cast out sin, your victory win, and enter in.

The judgments of the Lord are just and true. His mercy is the liberation of the soul. The expulsion from Eden was the justice of the law providing opportunity in time and space for man and woman to weave their seamless garment and to return to the habitation of God. And this is the promise of the Almighty One that will surely come to pass: “Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked and they see his shame.” <20>

I leave you with the meditations of my heart upon the Lord Christ. I seal you in the meditations of my heart, which shall be unto you a forcefield in Mater of the secret place of the Most High. Abide in the holy of holies! Abide under the shadow of the Almighty! <21> Abide in the flame of the ark of the covenant, and know surcease from all sorrow under the trustful wings of the covering cherubim.

I AM

Uriel

of the dawn of light's confession
of the Word within you

-
1. John 15:5.
 2. John 6:53.
 3. Exod. 34:15.
 4. Mic. 4:4.
 5. Jonah 4:6.
 6. Acts 9:5.
 7. Luke 21:28.
 8. Job 19:25.
 9. Gen. 2:10-14.
 10. Gen. 3:19.
 11. Rev. 16:12.
 12. Rev. 18:2.
 13. Rev. 17:3-6.
 14. Rev. 17:15.
 15. Gen. 3:8.
 16. Matt. 22:11-12
 17. Rev. 3:17-18.
 18. Rev. 3:14, 15-16.
 19. Luke 19:40.
 20. Rev. 16:15.
 21. Pss. 91:1.

THE VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XII

Now Is the Judgment of This World

Children of the One
Who Would Drink the Communion Cup of Our Lord:

I come as the woman with the alabaster box of ointment. <1> I come with the precious spikenard, and I break the box and I pour it upon the head of the Mother and upon the head of her children. Let the fallen ones murmur against me as I perform the ritual of the law. As Jesus defended the rite of the woman, so the Lord Christ this day does defend the right of the Mother and of the children of God to receive the anointing of an archeia: "Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this ritual." <2>

And this anointing of the crown chakra of the Mother and her children shall be reenacted by the Mother of the Flame as an initiation for devotees who enter into the holy of holies of the Church Universal and Triumphant. Therefore, those who drink the full cup of the blood of Christ and those who partake of the body of Christ will also stand before the Pontius Pilate of this world. For in order that the Luciferians might be judged, they must reenact their judgment of the Christed ones.

Let the chief priests and the elders of the people take counsel against the Mother and her children. Let them bind her and let them lead her away. <3> For this is their hour and the power of darkness. <4> Judge not, lest ye be judged. <5> And when the witnesses bear false testimony against the Mother and when they contradict themselves in their lies, the Mother will speak not a word. <6> For the word of the Logos and the two-edged sword of truth shall be unto her the defense of righteousness.

Let the Lion of the tribe of Juda come forth to defend the Mother in the hour of her deliverance from evil and the evil generation! <7> Let those who betray the Mother flame do quickly that which they must do! <8> The archangels make way for the betrayers, that they might betray themselves and therefore be found wanting in the judgment day.

There are many who harbor hatred and malice, lies and blasphemies against the Mother and her children. And they keep their evil secret in their hearts; and they gossip among themselves in the shadows of the marketplaces, turning away the young souls from the flame that will not be quenched, from the flame that is salvation to the creation and to every living creature. Therefore, we let the sword pierce the soul of the Mother "that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed," that their karma may be congealed. <9> For by their word they shall be justified and by their word they shall be condemned. <10> And every man shall be judged according to his works. <11>

The crucifixion is the passion of the Lord and of the saints who have gotten the victory over the beast and over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name. And this passion is the intensification of the love fires in the hearts of the saints as they walk the sorrowful way, making it the glorious way as step by step, station by station, they fulfill the fourteen tests of the Christed ones.

The archangels and the archeiai do sponsor the children of the One as they pass through the fiery trial. Therefore we counsel: "Above all, take the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked." <12> And the fourteen angels who keep the flame of life for the body and the soul of the Mother and her children hold the keys to the victory in the fourteen stations of the cross.

As you read our admonishments set forth in these fourteen *Pearls of Wisdom*, let them be for your strengthening as you face the Lord Christ and his Mother and her flame and the Word incarnate. And as you prepare to receive from the Holy Spirit those sacred fires that are for the consuming of all resistance of the carnal mind to the quickening of the soul through the adversity of the cross,

Stand, face, and conquer with sword in hand
and the fire of love burning in your heart!
Stand, face, and conquer the dividing of the waters
and the vials we impart!
Stand, face, and conquer! Plunge the sword of truth
into the cause and core of the lie.
Stand, face, and conquer! For the army of the Lord
draweth nigh.

Sons and daughters of God, do not turn away from your fiery destiny which is written by the angels in the Book of Life in script of gold. Remember Jesus, the beloved Son of God who, resolute in love and in passionate fervor for the will of God, resisted every temptation to turn from the path of the crucifixion. And when he told his disciples of the many things that he should suffer of the elders and chief priests and scribes and that he would be killed and raised again the third day, Peter rebuked him. <13>

Like the modern metaphysicians who in their mentalizing avoid the confrontation of the initiation of the crucifixion, Peter declared in his carnal-mindedness, "Be it far from thee, Lord, this shall not be unto thee." Let all those who profess that the crucifixion is unnecessary yet who would be partakers of the resurrection and the ascension hear the denunciation of the Lord: "Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men."

In the hour of the judgment, the Lords of Karma count the disciples of the Lord. And when you feel the intensity of the ray of the Lord upon your head, know that the examination by the Lord's emissaries is upon you and the accounting of works is being tallied by the angels of the Keeper of the Scrolls. Let us hear the formula spoken by Jesus whereby you may weigh yourself beforehand to determine what the accounting will be: "If any man will come after me, let him deny himself and take up his cross and follow me."

We shall see; we shall see who is willing to bear the cross of personal and planetary karma. We shall see who will seek to save his life and who will lose his life for the sake of the Christ. For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father. Your own Christ Self will descend in the glory of your own I AM Presence and with the angels of the Christed one. And then Jesus in the Christ Self of all shall reward every man according to his works.

See here now! Resist the weeping and the wailing of the daughters of Jerusalem and those that revile the sons and daughters of God who are willing to place themselves on the cross for Christ and for humanity. <14> Let them wag their heads! Let them dare you to come down from the cross! Let them have their mockery, even the thieves which "cast the same in his teeth." <15>

In that moment, blessed ones, let the meditation of the heart of a Christ be in your heart: "The cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?" <16> When the Lord is ready, he will send more than twelve legions of angels from the heart of the Father to deliver you from all evil. <17> Let deliverance come in the Lord's time, for he will extend the time and the space of the persecution of the Christed ones in order that the wicked might be judged while they hold the instruments of wickedness in their hands.

While the judgment of Almighty God is delivered unto this generation through the hand of the seven archangels, the sons and daughters of God, initiated for the crucifixion by the Mother, must hold the balance in their bodies, in their souls, in their chakras, and in their consciousness, in order that the judgment will not utterly destroy a planet and a people. For now is the judgment of this world; now is the prince of this world cast out by the fiat of Alpha and Omega. And there is a price to be paid by the sons and daughters of God for the exorcism of the Fallen One and his angels, and the price is the sacrifice of the ego.

Therefore, put down the ego, raise up the Christ, and learn the meaning of the statement of the Lord “And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.” <18> When you raise up the energies of the Christ, when you allow the fires of the Mother to rise as the caduceus on the staff of life, the light of Mother and Son magnetized in your aura will draw the souls of mankind into the presence of the Holy Spirit and into the center of the I AM THAT I AM.

Yes, there is a price to be paid. The Mother of the Flame has agreed to pay the price. Will you agree also as you walk in the way with her? Your own beloved Lanello made the announcement on the last day of 1974 that hierarchy could no longer hold back the increase of light in her body and in her soul. In order for Terra to pass through the hour of her crucifixion unto the glory of her resurrection, “the light must be increased, the light must be intensified, and the repository of that light is our messenger in form.” The light is increased for the salvation of souls. Yet this light, as the piercing of the sword of truth, precipitates human hatred; and upon that cross the Mother is crucified, and her children and all who take up the cross of Christ after her.

With the increase of light comes also the joy of miracles of healing dispensed unto the children through her healing hands. And in the darkest hour of the night, when the light is increased to the uttermost, when many shall be offended and shall betray one another and shall hate one another, remember the words that are written, “Then all the disciples forsook him and fled.” <19> Stand staunch therefore, children of the Mother, to defend that flame when the Mother is “hated of all nations for my name's sake.” <20> Let it not be written in the record of the judgment that you denied her thrice before the crowing of the cock. <21>

For Lanello has prophesied that many shall turn away from the flame of the Mother because her love will draw out the toxins of hatred from their four lower bodies, and this hatred must be extracted in order that their souls might be saved from the karma of their own hatred. Those who commit their karma unto the flame of the sacred fire before it turns to boils and sores upon their bodies will remain in the mandala of the Mother. But those who do not will blaspheme her name because of their pains, and they will not repent of their deeds.

Jesus the Christ, the true head of the Church Universal and Triumphant, extends to you the communion cup, saying “Drink ye all of it.” <22> And you remember his words in Gethsemane, “Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done.” <23> And when you have made your commitment to the will of God, the soldiers of the governor will give you the cup of vinegar mingled with gall. You will taste it, but you will not drink thereof. <24>

This is the cup of the wrath of mankind's karma which they would force the Christed ones to take. This is their cup! Let them drink it! For this is the judgment of the Lord that came through the prophet Jeremiah: “And the Lord saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein, but have walked after the imagination of their own heart and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them, therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood and give them water of gall to drink. I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.” <25>

In the pouring-out of the seven golden vials of the last plagues of mankind's karma are the wormwood and the gall given to mankind while the judgment is upon them. Enter into the holy of

holies and into the white-fire core of the Mandala of the Mother. Seek refuge in the temple of the Lord and in the Church Universal and Triumphant; and there partake of the Eucharist and see how the alchemy of the Christ consciousness is performed within you by the blessed mediator.

Now is forgiveness come to those who have been the unwitting instruments of the fallen ones. Jesus forgave the people from the cross, saying, "Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." <26> Hear then the judgment that is taken from the Book of Life! The Jews were made scapegoats for the crucifixion of the Lord. They were but instruments of the chief priests and the elders of the people. It is *they* who took counsel to put Jesus to death. These are the fallen ones, the Luciferians; and the captains and the soldiers were their robot creation. *They* used the mob to enact their murder of the Christed One, and *they* tricked the Jews into taking upon themselves the karma of the deed. Therefore in the midst of the tumult created by the fallen ones, they cried out, "His blood be on us and on our children!" <27>

I am the angel with the avenging sword! And I proclaim this day with the Lord Christ: They are exonerated of all guilt surrounding the death of Christ. And let this word be spoken in the temples of the Jews and in their synagogues—that the Mother of Christ has this day extended her hand through the Mother of the Flame to draw into the holy of holies all who are of the house of Israel. These are they who love the name of the Lord, I AM THAT I AM, and who accept their own mediator, the Christed one, as able to forgive all sin and the sense of sin.

This day is the judgment turned upon the fallen ones, and they shall bear the burden of their karma! It is they who have slain the Lamb from the foundation of the world. <28> Let the energy return to their doorstep!

Now let the children of the One see through the divide-and-conquer tactics of the wicked! Let those who call themselves Christians forgive the members of the house of David. Let all who worship the God of Israel embrace those who have followed the Messiah into the new age of the proclamation of the law of Moses and the grace of Jesus Christ.

I AM

Aurora

of the sixth ray

I bring the dawn of illumination unto the new day.

-
1. Mark 14:3.
 2. John 12:7.
 3. Matt. 27:1-2.
 4. Luke 22:53.
 5. Matt. 7:1.
 6. Matt. 27:14.
 7. Rev. 5:5.
 8. John 13:27.
 9. Luke 2:35.

10. Matt. 12:37.
11. Rev. 20:13.
12. Eph. 6:16.
13. Matt. 16:21-27.
14. Luke 23:27-28.
15. Matt. 27:38-44.
16. John 18:11.
17. Matt. 26:53.
18. John 12:32.
19. Matt. 24:10; Matt. 26:56.
20. Matt. 24:9.
21. Matt. 26:75.
22. Matt. 26:27.
23. Luke 22:42.
24. Matt. 27:34.
25. Jer. 9:13-16.
26. Luke 23:34.
27. Matt. 27:25.
28. Rev. 13:8.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XIII

The Joy of Judgment in the Flame of Transmutation

Children of the One Trusting in the Law of Freedom:

I am the angel of the seventh ray, and there is given unto me this day the seventh golden vial of the wrath of God. I pour out this vial into the air, and the great voice out of the temple of heaven is heard throughout the planes of Spirit and the planes of Mater! From the throne of the Almighty One, guarded by the four cosmic beings who stand on the side of the north and on the side of the south and on the side of the east and on the side of the west of the throne of God, is the word of the Logos pronounced: "It is done!" And as that word is translated throughout the planes of Mater, there is a trembling of many voices and thunders and lightnings. <1>

The light emanations from the center of a cosmos are emitted in rings from the center to the periphery, from Spirit unto Mater. As these rings of light, as waves of light, undulate through the great cosmic sea farther and farther from the center of the flame of the One, the energy is stepped down by cosmic hierarchies—mighty seraphim and cherubim, the Elohim and the archangels—so that in each successive frequency of Mater there is released the light necessary for the alchemicalization, the translation of darkness into light. And where there is a greater concentration of sin and the sense of sin and of separation from the One, the many voices of the heavenly hosts and the thunders and the lightnings that are the release of the sacred fire cause great earthquakes as the atoms and molecules of Mater are brought into sudden alignment with the white-fire core of the Holy Spirit.

In that hour of the judgment of the evolutions in those systems of worlds where souls have partaken of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil, men and women are hushed in anticipation of that great earthquake which has not been seen since the inhabitation of the This is that cataclysm which begins within the soul as the light of the Great Central Sun arcs to the seed of man and woman for the purification of the lifestreams for the Aquarian age. The light must travel through the entire body of Mater, through your four lower bodies, through the four planes of consciousness of Terra and of the planets of this solar system.

The light is oncoming! It fills the body of God upon earth and they rejoice in the living fountain of fire. The children of the One frolic in the bubbling waters of life that flow freely from the "pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb." <2> They are not afraid to enter in, for they have already voluntarily consigned all misqualified substance into the violet flame. They have been washed by the waters of the Word; <3> they fear no loss of identity. They fear not the rod of the commensuration of the Infinite One; they fear not the measuring of man and woman.

They know because they are known of God. Their names are written in the Book of Life; <4> they have fought the good fight over darkness and death. <5> They have invoked the Christ and the action of the full complement of the archangels to lay hold on the dragon of the carnal mind and to bind that usurper of the light and to set the seal of Maitreya upon the dweller on the threshold, that it no longer have any hold upon the soul ascending to the throne of God.

The violet flame is a flame of joy as it sweeps through the consciousness of humanity. Flowing with the great flow of the Holy Spirit, it frees every particle of energy that it touches. The flame caresses Mater; for the flame is the Holy Spirit that is wed to the Divine Mother, who is the white-fire core of all energy cycles. The great love of the Spirit for the Mother and of the Mother

for the Spirit is the magnetism of Alpha and Omega drawing the flame of purification from on high into the canyons of the great rivers, into the crevasses of the mountains, into the nooks and crannies of the rocks. Wherever there is an opening, wherever there is an invitation, the fires of freedom roll and the angels of Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst deposit the universal solvent which throughout the ages the alchemists have sought.

When the earth is bathed in the violet flame, as after a summer rain, the elementals splash in puddles and ponds of the violet elixir which remain. The four lower bodies of a planet and a people absorb the flow of violet fire as the parched earth and the grasses dried in the summer sun absorb water. The violet flame and the violet-flame angels release a momentum that causes the electrons to spin. It is a momentum of joy! For joyousness and laughter—the kind of laughter that one has when one has gotten the victory over the self—bubble in the soul and bounce through the four lower bodies, sweeping away the debris of doubt and fear, the depressions of the years and the discarnates that lurk in the darkened corners of the mind.

Now is the acceptable time of joy. It is the joy of the judgment! The wise elementals leap with the precision of a thousand ballerinas in formation—leap into the flame of judgment, leap into the joy of the violet fire—for they know that the judgment is the first step in their liberation and their ultimate reunion with the flame of life. There is no hesitation with the sylphs and the undines, gnomes and salamanders. They come into the fire and the fiery pools—the seven sacred pools that are for the cleansing of all life step by step from the karma of the misuse of the energies of the seven rays.

Remember Naaman, the captain of the host of the king of Syria, a mighty man of valor albeit a leper, whose servant besought him to seek the prophet of Israel to heal him of his leprosy. <6> And by and by “Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot and stood at the door of the house of Elisha. And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee and thou shalt be clean.” And Naaman was wroth, and he turned away in a rage because the prophet did not come forth and with great fanfare make invocation to the Lord.

See how the carnal mind of the high and the mighty would have the prophet of the Lord do their bidding! But the servants of Naaman prevailed upon him; and he went down “and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.”

Now let mankind form a queue that they might dip into the waters of the Mother, into the white-fire core of the energies of the Cosmic Virgin. And let them be cleansed seven times by the action of the fires of the seven rays. Let them be cleansed of their misuses of the seven aspects of the Logos. Let them dip seven times into the sacred pools of the Mother for the cleansing of the chakras. Let them dip seven times for the cleansing of the soul and the four lower bodies. Let them dip themselves seven times for the initiations of Lord Maitreya whereby the Holy Spirit is sealed in the chakras forevermore.

You who would be captains in the Lord's hosts, you who would have the mantle of responsibility to lead the children of God into the light and to guide the governments of the nations according to the just laws of heaven and earth, humble yourselves before the flame of the Mother! Be willing to be washed. Be willing to be washed.

The seventh ray is the ray of ceremony and ritual whereby, through the performance of these things, transmutation does take place. And there are rituals which will be required of thee. Some thou wilt understand and some thou wilt not. Nevertheless, follow the ritual of the law; meet the requirements set forth by the prophet. For the prophet does stand in the holy place to cast out the abomination of desolation from the temple of the soul. The prophet is standing in the holy place with the fire of Alpha and Omega to make you whole.

See then the fate of those who prefer the mark of the beast, of those who have chosen to fall down and worship the devil who has promised to give them all of the kingdoms of this world. <7> And for a trifle—a new house, a new car, a dishwasher, a washing machine—they have forsaken the flame of the Holy Spirit. Those who are possessive of material things or of spiritual things will not keep either. Only those who move in the flow of the Mother can enjoy the Mater-realization. Only those who flow in the movement of the Holy Spirit can know the joy of Spirit-realization.

The law of receiving and giving, giving and receiving, is the fulfillment of the circle of the AUM. Therefore, let go and let the energies of God flow if you would get the victory over the beast and over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name. If you would be free of the judgment of the fallen ones, let go! Let go and pursue God with all diligence.

Remember Gehazi, the servant of Elisha, who ran after Naaman to claim the gifts which the prophet had rejected. <8> And in his lust for material things, he lied and begged of Naaman a talent of silver and two changes of garments for the sons of the prophets. Naaman was overjoyed to receive the servant of Elisha, to be able to give the prophet a token for his healing; but the prophet was not overjoyed. He knew that no amount of earthly goods could be placed in the scale with the gift of healing God had given into his hands.

Therefore, unto Gehazi was rendered the pronouncement of the judgment, the same judgment that is rendered this day to those who have forsaken the flame of the Mother for the perversions of materialism: “The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee and unto thy seed forever.” And Gehazi went out from his presence a leper as white as snow.

See now how the alchemy of the seventh ray can produce the precipitation in your four lower bodies of the degradation of the Holy Spirit which you have harbored in your soul. Children of the One, invoke the violet flame day and night, that all your darkness might take flight before the coming of the judgment and the karma of the misuses of the seventh ray are upon you.

Take heed! Hear my word this day! For I am Zadkiel, and I hold in my retreat over the island of Cuba seven other vials given unto my keeping by the Lord God of hosts. These are the seven vials of the concentrated energies of the violet flame that will be poured out over the earth by the archangels of the seven rays when mankind have invoked enough of the sacred fire to warrant the release of these concentrated energies of the sacred fire.

I stand on the side of the west of the City Foursquare. I stand on the West Coast of the United States of America, and I face the East and the kings and queens of the East to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. I raise my hands for the release of the momentum of the violet flame that shall reverse the tide of darkness and roll it back from the West unto the East. And it shall be as the rolling-up of a mighty scroll, and it shall be the rolling-up of that darkness which has covered the land. And it shall be the rolling-up of the unclean spirits that, like frogs, have been sent forth out of the mouth of the dragon and out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet. <9>

And the momentum of that tide of light will be the rolling-up of the spirits of the devils working miracles, impersonating the Christ when they are antichrist, impersonating the prophets of the Lord although they have blasphemed their name. And all of this shall come to pass when the children of the light and the Keepers of the Flame shall rally to the defense of the side of the west and invoke the momentum of the archangels to turn the tide of the Dark Cycle and to make the day of the Lord's judgment the day of joyousness in victory.

I make way for the coming of Holy Amethyst, who will seal the vials of the seven last plagues. For the victory I place my trust in God. For the battle of Armageddon I place my trust in the hosts of the Lord and in the sons and daughters of God who keep the flame of life on Terra.

I AM

Zadkiel

of the seventh ray of transmutation

1. Rev. 16:17-18.

2. Rev. 22:1.

3. Eph. 5:26.

4. Rev. 20:12, 15.

5. 2 Tim. 4:7.

6. 2 Kings 5:1-19.

7. Matt. 4:8.

8. 2 Kings 5:20-27.

9. Rev. 16:13.

VIALS OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES

XIV

The Initiation of the Judgment

Children of the One

Abiding in the Shadow of the Mercy of the Law:

I am the flame of Zadkiel and the jewel in the center of the flame. I am the point of the precipitation in Mater of the alchemy of the seventh ray. I am the Mother flame of the order of Melchizedek. <1> I am the white-fire core of the seat-of-the-soul chakra. I am a keeper of the flame, keeping the flame of freedom for the seven root races destined to fulfill the cycles of life on Terra.

I stand at the south portico of our retreat over the island of Cuba. I face the children of the South, children of Mother Mary, those delicate ones who, in their humble lives and gentle adoration of the Mother, are the guardians of the light of the Christos in this hemisphere. And then I walk to the north portico where Zadkiel stands gazing upon the children of the North, who keep the flame of freedom for a planet and a people who have enshrined that flame in the name of Uncle Sam in the government and in the economy of a nation destined to be the Mother light come again.

And so in the masculine and feminine rays of the Godhead, we distribute the energies of freedom through the amethyst crystal on the altar of our retreat. And the flame that burns here, tended by legions of violet-flame angels, sparkles with the brilliance of every tone that is contained in the spectrum of the seventh ray. From the pink-violet to the fiery blue-purple mingling with white and crystal, there is opportunity for infinite expression of the Christ flame within these sacred fires of Aquarius. And so to creativity, to the new birth, to the science of the Mother, and to the ingenuity of her sons and daughters I dedicate my release to complete the spiral of the fourteen angels who stand in the Presence of the Lord.

I would speak to you of the initiation of the judgment for those who have prepared diligently for the coming of the Lord into the temple of being. Your own soul, clothed upon with the four lower bodies, is your focus of the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony. It is the forcefield given unto you in time and space wherein you bear witness of the flame, where you become a keeper of the flame, where you dedicate God's energy entrusted into your care to the fulfillment in Mater of the counterpart of your being in Spirit.

The initiation of the judgment comes to sons and daughters of God, to the children of God, and to the fallen ones simultaneously. And yet that initiation can be the necessary preparation for the resurrection and the ascension, for the birth of the soul unto immortal life; or it can be the necessary preparation for the final judgment at the Court of the Sacred Fire and the canceling-out of the soul's identity in the ritual of the second death.

Judgment is the joy of the ritual of fulfillment because it releases the creations of the children of the One into the sacred fire. It is the trial by fire wherein every man's work must be tried and man himself must be weighed in the great balance of life. <2> To each individual soul there is given a certain epoch in time and space to fulfill the flame of the Christ in the seven rays. At the end of that era of evolution, sometimes spanning hundreds of thousands of years and thousands of incarnations, the soul must give an accounting to the Lord of Being and to the law of Selfhood, and rightly so.

The first seven chapters of the Book of Genesis are a poetic overview of the uses and misuses of the sacred fire in the seven rays. In the first chapter of the creation is the recording of the fiat of the Lord God and its implementation by the Elohim in the creation of the cosmos and of the early root races—man and woman created in the image and likeness of God, sent forth to be co-creators, to take dominion in the planes of Mater.

Interspersed with this accounting is the record of the creation of animal life and of all of the living creatures—an allegorical presentation of the creation of elemental life tainted by the fact that the authors of the Book of Genesis spoke from a point of reference in relativity; for the book was written after the fall of man and woman, after the descent of consciousness from the plane of absolute good to the plane of relative good and evil. Therefore the record of the misuses of the first ray on the mental and astral planes is also included in the account. But “God saw every thing that *he* had made, and, behold, it was very good.” <3> This is the etheric blueprint of the cosmos, the power of the first ray that undergirds the all of the creation.

In the second chapter of Genesis, there is the sealing of the creation in the mind of God through the second ray of illumined action. And immediately the factor of antichrist, as the mist that went up from the earth and watered the whole face of the ground, compromised the light of the Logos in man and woman. Now the counterpart, the material creation of the male and female formed of the dust of the ground, is given. Here evolution has reached the physical plane watered by the energies of Spirit; and out of the cloven tongues of the fire of wisdom, the counterpart of man is set before him as woman. Simultaneously the tree of the knowledge of good and evil is placed in the midst of the garden, that man and woman might exercise free will to obey or not to obey, to believe or not to believe, the word of the Lord.

Thus the Divine Us, as twin flames in the white-fire core who were created in the beginning, realize their oneness in Matter as a duality of expression. While they remain in the light of the Christ, their innocence is sealed. But the record in the third chapter of Genesis deals with the uses and misuses of the flame of love; and this is where the carnal mind, personified in the serpent who typifies the Fallen One tempting the members of the fourth root race on Lemuria, presents its carnal logic. Temptation is always presented as the lie that goes against the intuition of the heart and its natural inclination toward devotion to God.

The fall of man and woman came about as the result of their abandonment of the flame of love and the logic of the heart. The misuses of the sacred fire of love were grave indeed upon Lemuria, and they spread to every corner of the earth. The mechanization of creation caused man and woman to forfeit the holy communion of love shared in the Holy Spirit. The judgment of the men and women of the fourth root race was also the judgment of love. Outside the paradise of God's consciousness, Adam and Eve are required to master the fourth ray—no longer by the alchemy of the sacred fire, but in sorrow and in shame. <4>

The white light of the Mother in the fourth ray is so intense that it arouses anger and jealousy in Cain eventuating in the desecration of the Mother. Unto Cain and Abel it was given to keep the flame of Alpha and Omega in the white chakra, and to that end they offered burnt offerings unto the Lord. The killing of righteous Abel by Cain was the beginning of the profanation of the flame of the Mother by the children of the Mother. <5> And so the fires of the Mother were used for the multiplication of the consciousness of Cain in a degenerate humanity.

But with the coming of Seth, the Lord's replacement for the seed of Abel, men and women began once again to call upon the name of the Lord. Through the application of the law of truth in the science of the fifth ray, the generations of Adam through Seth brought forth great lights in the history of the earth—Enos and Cainan and Mahalaleel and Jared and Enoch and Methuselah and Lamech and Noah. <6> These men had the mastery of the fifth ray and therefore lived hundreds of years through its application in the science of Mater.

But the children of the fallen ones and the generations of Cain brought about the misuse of the light of the Christ in the sixth ray. Instead of service to that light and the mastery of the emotions, it is recorded in the sixth chapter of the Book of Genesis that every imagination of the thoughts of man's heart was only evil continually. <7> And in the antediluvian society there was a mingling of light and darkness, and the rebellious ones contaminated the whole earth with their laggard consciousness. But the generations of Noah were perfect in the sight of God; and therefore he instructed Noah and his sons—Shem, Ham, and Japheth—to build the ark to prepare for the coming of the judgment. <8> The sixth ray is the mastery of water, and Noah and his house kept that mastery. Therefore unto them the judgment was a blessing and the preparing of the way for a new order.

And thus the flood came as the action of the seventh ray—of the violet flame of transmutation, the ritual of the undoing of the perverted rituals of fallen man and fallen woman. And in that period of purification, of forty days, the four planes of Mater were washed by the waters of the living Word even as Jesus reenacted the period of purification during forty days of fasting in the wilderness. <9> While the fallen ones experienced the judgment and the trial by fire as the great purging even unto the death of their four lower bodies, Noah and his family entered into the ritual of the ark whereby the energies of Spirit and Mater are and there is that perfect communion and that perfect flow between the heart of God and the heart of son and daughter incarnate as the living Word.

As you meditate upon these seven chapters in the presence of the Holy Spirit, you will see that in every century mankind have taken the seven rays of the Logos and qualified them according to their level of attainment in the Christ consciousness. And so it is that those who would keep the flame of life in the day of judgment that is at hand, those who would return to the center of God consciousness and be allowed to pass by the flaming sword and the cherubim who keep the way of the Tree of Life, must traverse the cycles of their own uses and misuses of the seven rays.

Step by step, line by line, karma must be balanced to the right and to the left. Each individual who reads my words must know that the responsibility to balance the energies of life is the meaning of the judgment. When you determine to get back to Eden, to return to the house of the Father-Mother God, you must be willing to retrace every footstep you have taken since the descent of your soul into the planes of Mater.

The road of return has two aspects: the sorrowful way and the glorious way. It all depends upon your perspective; for the bliss of the divine reunion is experienced within—even in the moment of agony, through the dark night of the soul, and on the cross.

The sixty-ninth Psalm of David contains three cycles of twelve. In thirty-six verses David reveals the experiences of one who passed through the dark night of the soul to the full realization of the Christ consciousness. You who have determined to pass through the dark night of both the soul and the Spirit would do well to ponder the meditations of David and then to apply yourself diligently to the invocations of the sacred fire, especially to the violet flame that is the concentrated energy of the Holy Spirit in the forgiveness of sin, the righting of all wrong, and the bringing of the four lower bodies into alignment with the original blueprint of creation.

Now I seal the seven golden vials; for in the ritual of the feminine aspect of the seventh ray, it is given to me to take from the hand of the seven archangels the seven vials. They are empty now. I seal them and I return them to the cosmic being who gave them unto the seven archangels, and they shall remain in the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony until all be fulfilled through the judgments of the Lord.

Long ago in the hour of the fall of Lucifer when the son of the morning defied the Almighty One and dared him to come down from his throne to judge him in his fall, he made the sign of the clenched fist in defiance of the Lord; and this has been the sign of the rebellious generation and of the fallen angels since that hour. <10> But the Almighty would not be moved; and unto the fallen

ones he gave a dispensation of mercy—certain cycles in time and space as opportunity for repentance. But they would not. No, they would not.

Therefore this day in God's own time, in God's own space, judgment is meted out to the Fallen One and those who boasted to the children of God, saying: "See, we have dared the Lord and he has not responded! The Lord is silent; therefore he does not exist. Behold Lucifer and Satan; they are more powerful than the Lord God of hosts. They have dominion in the planes of Mater; fall down and worship them!" And now the answer of the Lord has come. In his season and in his cycle, the Lord has released the judgment of the fallen ones. Let all the world know that the Lord God omnipotent reigneth! <11> Let the angel choirs sing the alleluia! Let the worlds rejoice! Let the stars in the heavens rejoice! Let the sons and daughters of God rejoice, for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth!

Let the Keepers of the Flame understand that the judgment of God is manifest in the four planes of Mater and in the four lower bodies of mankind. But ultimately that judgment must manifest in the soul. Thus the energies of the judgment meted out in the cycles of the years and in the fulfillment of the centuries may not always be visible or obvious to those who have followed a literal interpretation of Scripture. Although much of that which will come upon the earth will be unseen, it will be felt and heard and known by those who are close to the flame and also by those in whom the judgment is meted out. Therefore, judge not, lest ye be judged.

Now let there be rejoicing in the retreats of the ascended masters and in the focuses of their chelas! And let the waltzes of the violet flame and the rhythm of three-quarter time be the keynote of victory. Let joy in the violet flame generate more joy for the regeneration of a planet and a people. And let the youth and the young in heart of every age come together for the waltz of the flame, for the release of joy to the four lower bodies and the four planes of Mater. And let the grand march and the waltz and the polka replace the desecration of the body of the Mother and of her children through the rhythms and the unholy dancing of the fallen ones.

In the heart of every keeper of the Flame I place a replica of the amethyst crystal of our retreat, that you might generate the joy of living and the joy of giving on Terra, that you might clear the way for the new day and the new order of the ages and for the coming of the seventh root race, that through you the archangels might charge the governments and the economies of the nations and all cultural and educational institutions with the momentum of the new birth of the Spirit and with the momentum of light that comes forth from the Great Central Sun.

It is time to light the torch of the age of freedom. The taper is in my hand. Will you light a taper of your own and ignite the hearts of mankind to the victory of the throne, the three-in-one, the grace of Faith and Hope and Charity in the balance of life's energy? The threefold flame is calling, calling mankind home! To the victory of freedom in Terra I dedicate my flame and the release of the judgment at the hand of the seven archangels. Let judgment be for the victory of the souls of God in the dark night of the soul, for the victory of the sons and daughters of God in the initiations of the seven rays.

I set my seal upon the fire and upon the air, upon the waters and upon the earth. And I stand with Zadkiel on the west side of the city, waiting for the moment of the rolling-up of the darkness into the scroll. And when the hour is come that is signified by the Lord, the seven archangels will take that scroll of human consciousness and human creation and hand it to the Keeper of the Scrolls, who will place it in the sacred fire for the consuming of the cause, effect, record, and memory of the misuse of the sacred fire in the planes of Mater.

I AM your Mother of freedom forevermore,

Amethyst

-
1. Pss. 110:4; Heb. 5:6.
 2. 1 Cor. 3:13.
 3. Gen. 1:31.
 4. Gen. 3:16-19.
 5. Gen. 4:8.
 6. Gen. 5.
 7. Gen. 6:5.
 8. Gen. 6:8-14.
 9. Gen. 7:4; Matt. 4:1-2.
 10. Isa. 14:12.
 11. Rev. 19:6.

ON INITIATION

I

Energy Is God

To You Who Would Pursue the Spirals of Life, Not Death:

As you trace with your fingers the unfolding petals of the rose, you contact a spiral of life, a geometrization of the God flame based on the inner law of the blueprint of life. Hold in your hand an abalone shell or a chambered nautilus. Follow the golden ratio of the movement of life and know that in the geometric designs of creation God is, and where God is there I AM. Behold, the I AM THAT I AM is within you as law, as geometry, as the science of being.

Just beyond the veil of Matter and materialization is the matrix of Infinity that controls all movement and symmetry in the finite realms of time and space. Just beyond the veils of Mater, which are the Mother's realization of Spirit's essence, there is the crystal-fire mist, there is the essence of being—immortally brilliant, the Forever Now that lends the quality of permanence to the transient manifestation.

The rolling of cycles in Matter is like the shifting sands moving in the winds across the desert. Indeed, the rolling of the waves of cosmic energy is the eternal movement of God—the same energy, the same rhythm, that controls the tides of the sea, the rotation of the planets, and their evolution on elliptical paths as they make their way round and round the sun-fire sphere, that dot of cosmic consciousness that holds the reins of forces and forcefields in this system of worlds.

Energy is God.
How gloriously we find him in all life!
Organized, systematized,
Random yet rhythmic motion.
Energy is God
Confined yet not confined to Mater.
Energy is God
Bound to Mater in the fiery nucleus of life,
Yet free to bound from atom to atom—
Free in the flow of the Holy Spirit,
Hallowing space,
Crowning time with the majesty of the Mother.
Each moment in time a cup of her consciousness,
Each cup filled with the Spirit
The fulfillment of her love.
Her habitation is the allness of space.
Her penetration of the allness
Is the vapor of etheric consciousness,
Penetrating as the incense of the Magi,
The fragrance of violets and lilies of the valley,
And the distillations of the will of God.

The Cosmic Mother moves
In the currents of God's energy.

Through her blessed hands
Flows the abundance of God's grace.
She is healing, she is joy!
She is the climax of creation.
She is the sun, the moon, and the stars!
She is the light reflected in light.
Crystalline fragments of her sunlit hope
Illumine the dark night of the soul
With the laughter of a little child—
Sparkling, dancing eyes and the perfume
Of a baby's skin and angel hair,
Petaled cheeks and dark brown eyes
That span the centuries of the Ancient of Days,
Orbs opening unto the soul's cycling in infinity.

When I take the lectern of University Hall in the Retreat of the Royal Teton and I speak to the chelas of Morya who have come to hear the word of Maitreya, “On Initiation,” I speak in the poetry of nature. I speak in the movement of the wind. I speak of life forms that are common to earth's evolutions, for in these very forms is the key to the formless and to the inner geometry of the white-fire core where initiation begins.

Let us begin, then, by calling the chelas of Morya for a special course in the fires of initiation—a five-week seminar on the hows, the whys, and the wherefores of your initiation in the sacred fire. Some of you know me as the Great Initiator, and you have already called to me most lovingly to be initiated on the path of attainment. But when I have come, you have not recognized me. In vain I have stood before you to initiate you in the law of energy flow. Therefore, in this release to the chelas in physical embodiment, I shall provide guidelines of identification so that you will know me on the streets and in the marketplaces, in your homes—where you study and where you work and where you play.

Jesus the Lord Christ was also an initiator of spirals who received from me the tightly wound coils of energy—these coils of initiation—and transferred them in the alchemy of the sacred fire to the planes of Matter to demonstrate the law of the crystallization of the God flame. The master of the Piscean dispensation also suffered for want of recognition of his flame. They did not know him in the garden. They know him not today. In his words take you then, I pray, this instruction of the Cosmic Christ on the identification of the Teacher in the way:

Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. <1>

While you are waiting for the Second Coming of the Christ or for the Teacher from the East, make haste to receive the stranger at the gate, the children playing in the courtyard, and the tender lifestreams who are a part of your family and the family of god. How often you cast them aside or take them for granted—these precious ones who come in the name of the Lord, who come in the name of the law of your own karma! Receive them, one by one, in the Spirit of the Christ Mass; receive them in the name of Jesus the Christ and thereby have the reward of the Christed ones. <2>

The first initiation on the path of attainment is to learn to deal with energy. Inasmuch as energy is God, learning to deal with energy is learning to deal with God—God as Spirit, God as Matter, God in manifestation in man, in woman, in child. god within yourself as the flow of energy from the centers of God-awareness, God as the flow of energy between yourself and other selves—from heart to heart, from soul to soul, from mind to mind. and what of these emotions that flow, God's energy in motion between lifestreams—the one and the many and the masses waiting for the kindling fires of the Spirit? God's energy in motion is the water and the wind and the fire and the earth; for all energy moves as the great fiery sea of God's being, of Life becoming life.

Therefore, learn to deal with energy. Learn to give and to receive in harmony. Learn to receive the gruffness and the blunder of the untutored ones and to transmute that overlay by the fires of freedom's ray. Learn to be a buffer for the tender ones charged into your keeping, to absorb the shocks of sacrilege and of the world's ignorance of the flame.

As you walk the road of life between earth and heaven, be a sifter of the sands of energy—sifting, sifting by the action of the heart; sifting, sifting by the action of the mind. Be a purifier of the strands of darkness, purifying them white on white. Be a refiner of the energies of the world. Carefully, carefully refine that density. Make it light! This, then, will be the testing of the souls who accept my invitation to come to the Royal Teton for the festivities of the Christmas celebration, who will withdraw from the indulgences of paganism and idle worship of the idol of the self and the self-adornment of the graven images of other selves.

You who can disentangle yourselves from the hustle and the bustle of the crowd which uses the energies of the Christ Mass to adorn the outer man instead of the inner man, you who are prepared to renounce all to follow the evening star to our retreat, where the Christ Child is born in the crèche of the heart wrapped in the swaddling garments of the Mother of the World: Won't you consecrate this season—when the fires of solstice bear witness unto the bursting-forth of the Christ consciousness in the hearts of a planet and a people—to an exercise in Christ-discrimination and to the application of our word on initiation to the everyday confrontations with the life that is God, with the God that is energy, and with the energy that is love personified in your Holy Family manifestation.

I AM in the true Spirit of Christmas,
Maitreya

1. Matt. 25:34-45.

2. Matt. 10:40-42.

ON INITIATION

II

Integration with God

To All Who Would Have Life and That More Abundantly:

The purpose of initiation is to inaugurate spirals of God-integration within souls who would move toward the center of being that is life. Life in all of its dazzling splendor, life in its concentrated essence of the sacred fire, is too intense for mortals who have subjected themselves unto the laws of mortality. Those who live by death and death's disintegration are not prepared to live in a life that is God. They think they have life, but theirs is a quasi existence in a twilight zone of time and space. Whereas they experience that which they call life in a gray band of narrow self-awareness, we who are God-free beings can and shall declare, "In him we live and move and have our being, for we are also his offspring." <1>

I come with the light of solar initiation to initiate within you the awareness of the abundant life that flows from the hand of the Mother of the World. I come to break the clay pottery of your materialistic modes, O mankind of earth! I come to shatter the rigor mortis of death and of the death consciousness. I come to dash the hopes of those who have placed their hope in death instead of life. I come to overturn the money changers who have invaded the temple of life, who use the psychology of death to control the masses.

I come to bind the grief entities who sap the very life of those who mourn. That they might be comforted I am come. I come to shake the would-be initiate from the lethargy of the centuries. And let the quaking of the earth that marks the resurrection of the Christed ones be fore the liberation of souls from the graves of their mortality. <2> Let them rise from the tombs of selfish death! Let them put on the new garments of life and living—of joy and the giving of self unto God, God, God!

Were I to place the rod of initiation upon the brow of those who kneel before the altar of the Cosmic Christ prior to their initiation in the cycles of life, I would but lend the momentum of my authority in life as a reinforcement of death as the supreme denial of the Real Self that is God. The light which flows "heart, head, and hand" from the consciousness of the Cosmic Christ is the light which makes permanent all that is real and good and beautiful and joyous within you. This is the light which can endow the soul with everlasting life, and this is the light which the Lord God has held back from mortals until they are willing to put on immortality. Thus it is written as the edict of the law that "this corruptible *must* put on incorruption and this mortal *must* put on immortality." <3>

It is an absolute requirement of the law of life that you don the spirals of integration—integration with God, your own Real Self. Day by day, line by line, the challenge of initiation is to integrate the soul, that potential of selfhood, with the Spirit of the living God, the I AM THAT I AM. And the keys to integration are (1) the science of harmony, (2) the science of energy flow, and (3) the science of the spoken Word. Master these three, you who would be chelas of Maitreya, you who would prepare diligently for that expansion of life that is Cosmic Christ-awareness!

Understand now that when you come to the altar to be initiated, it is a different matter entirely from coming to the altar to pray, to ask for forgiveness in the way of life and death, or to receive the blessings of love, inspiration, and Christ-peace. When you come to the altar of the Lord to be initiated, it means that you have striven for perfection in the application of the science of

harmony, in the application of the science of energy flow, and in the application of the science of the spoken Word. Let us analyze these requirements of the soul's preparation for initiation.

Harmony begins with the heart. Harmony is the light of the Mother negating the spirals of disintegration throughout the planes of Mater. Harmony is your own Christ Self dispensing the fires of love, wisdom, and power as the communication of the Logos to the night side of life. Harmony is the light that bursts in winter in the birth of the Manchild. Harmony is the law of a cosmos—the sternness and the fire of the Father who in the Mother becomes the gentle caress of the Holy Spirit.

Harmony is the energy of God in the white-fire core bursting from the polarity of the Father-Mother God in Spirit unto the fulfillment of creation in Mater. Harmony is the energy of life in perfect alignment on the circumference of being. Harmony is you poised in life. Harmony is you centered in the God flame of the heart. Harmony is the threefold flame burning away the debris of the centuries.

Your heart is intended to rule your head, your soul, your consciousness, your life, and the flow of energy which defines your identity in God. If you are to succeed on the path of initiation, the fires of your heart must be tended, intensified, and expanded. Now let me give an exercise to all who would make tangible this teaching tendered from my heart to your heart in University Hall at the Royal Teton Retreat.

I want you to build a fire—yes, a physical fire. I want you to gather the logs and the kindling wood. I want you to arrange them carefully in your fireplace or in the fireplace of a friend. I want you to light that fire with a rolled paper on which you have written a note to me expressing your desire to be initiated in the cycles of life for the purpose of the integration of your soul with your Spirit. Take this note, roll it up like a scroll, light it with a match, and use it as a taper to light your fire.

This is an exercise whereby you anchor in the physical plane your meditation on the fires of the heart. The gathering of the wood is the gathering of the fuel of virtues manifest in life to increase the action of the sacred fire within your heart; it is also the gathering of the vices of the centuries to be consumed on the altar of the heart in the name of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. The kindling wood symbolizes the momentum of the holy Kumaras who come to earth to rekindle the threefold flame that flickers in the hearts of humanity. We would that that fire might become a conflagration of love, an all-consuming desire of God to be God in the center of the AUM. Thus in the center of your home, build a fire, meditate on the love of the avatars, on the coming of the Christed one, on the elementals who serve in the four quadrants of your being to move all energy and flow to the center of life that is your heart.

When you light your fire with the taper of your love, let it be the arcing of the light of your heart chakra with the heart of your Christ Self and the heart of your own I AM Presence. Then visualize the arc of our covenant as a geometric curve pursuing the curve of infinity, transcending time and space, and anchoring in the heart of Maitreya your love for the path of initiation. Over the arc of contact, I will send the lightning of wisdom's fire, lighting the sky with God's desire in you to be whole, to be free, to be disciplined by discernment, discrimination, and determination.

As you meditate upon the flames crackling, leaping, popping, and exploding, enjoy the action of the Holy Spirit burning through and through. Invoke and impel those fires, translated in your mind's eye as sacred fires, into the etheric body and the vast subconscious of the mass mind, into the mental plane and the astral sea, into every physical cell and atom that must be *purged* of the laws of mortality.

Now let us consider how the disciple of the Cosmic Christ takes the three *d*'s to implement his own divinity, carving the path of Deity by discernment, discrimination, and determination. Take the faculty of discernment. It is the exercise of the yellow fire of the second ray. It is to separate

with the mind, to recognize mentally, to detect with the eyes of the mind. Discernment is a faculty of the mind that enables the soul to understand the shades of difference as it examines manifestations in the relative plane of life and death, good and evil.

Once you have discerned the factors and the facts of a given situation, the torch is passed. And in the pink fires of the third ray, you exercise the action of discrimination; and by the penetration of the Holy Spirit, you isolate the distinguishing characteristics—the differences between qualities, personalities, and choices in the planes of Matter. Discrimination is the assessment by love that results in the exercise of good judgment.

Thus the faculty of discernment in the mind becomes discrimination in the heart, and the resulting manifestation is the wise and judicious implementation of the best plan for the best results, given the circumstances of time and space. The assessment, then, of mind and heart becomes the judgment that is carried out through God-determination. By determination the disciple in the way of initiation delivers the thrust of the will of God, of action that becomes precipitation—good works bearing good fruits for a good harvest in the Lord.

Now let Morya's chelas who have made their way to University Hall ponder the three *d*'s of disciplined divinity and invoke the balancing action of the sacred fire for the balanced threefold flame. Without mind and heart and the drive of action in hand, you will make little progress on the Path.

I leave you to your fires, that the material might become the spiritual through transmutation, that the spiritual might become material through initiation.

I AM in the mantle of the Ancient of Days,

Maitreya

-
1. Acts 17:28.
 2. Matt. 27:51-53.
 3. 1 Cor. 15:53.

ON INITIATION

III

Moments in the Mountain of God

To Those Who Would Inherit Life as Joint Heirs with Christ:

I AM the "Light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world!" <1> The light of the eternal Christos burning within your heart as the fire of the spiral of solstice, as the Spirit of the Christ Mass, is the sufficiency of life within you. Claim it, I say! Resolve this day that no man shall take thy crown of life. <2>

The fire that you bank in the hearth of the AUM becomes the magnet of your own I AM Presence which will magnetize by ineffable love the souls of the living into the joy of givingness that is life in Christ Jesus. The magnet of love, the magnet of wisdom, and the magnet of power that is your heart flame is the essence of your initiation on the Path.

Chelas of good will, understand that life in you is the victory in every cycle of initiation that is for the manifestation of perfection within you! IN the heart and out of the heart are *all* of the issues of life. <3> By the regeneration of the heart in the threefold flame of the Holy Trinity, your soul receives the currents of life that will free it from the sensuality of death.

From out the heart of the Great Central Sun of your own being, you must send the lifeline, the cord of God's energy, to save your soul. And this is the salvation of souls through Christ the Lord, the Saviour of all. When Christ comes to reign in the fire of the heart, when you make room in the sacred inn of being for the birth of the Manchild, that child will grow and wax strong in the wisdom of the Lord, in the love of a universe, in the consciousness of a cosmos. When you welcome the Holy Family as Father, Son, and Mother in the flame of Holy Spirit, you welcome the deliverers of your soul.

Between the light of the heart and the point of the soul's manifestation in Matter is the entire momentum of human creation, of cause-and-effect sequences that make up the karma of the personality of the soul. The pathway back to the central sun of being is the path of initiation whereby the soul must travel over the cycles which it has created through the correct and the incorrect qualification of God's energy—*of God as energy*. Line by line, spiral by spiral, the soul returns to the heart of the One by the law of the One.

Traversing these spirals which represent the commingling of the human and the divine creations of the soul, the soul must be impelled by the momentum of the heart. It must be nourished by the fires of the heart. It must see the light of the heart as the beacon in the lighthouse window, guiding the ship of the soul to the port of God-identity. The heart is the lodestone. It is the rock of the Christ consciousness. And the fires of the heart produce the energy whereby the soul makes its way, step by step, to the center of being that is God.

There are dispensations on the path of initiation whereby the soul may be taken by grace into the center of the Christ consciousness for recreation in the Trinity, for inspiration, rejuvenation. These periods of grace spent in the holy of holies are moments of God-identification that mark the ascent of the aspiring one. This communion in the holy of holies is to impress upon the soul the record of the miraculous reunion that will take place when all is fulfilled, when every jot and tittle of the law of creation is balanced. <4> And so by grace are the gifts given to the soul, precious treasures of the fond embrace of the I AM Presence in which the memory of origins is retraced in the folds of soul-awareness.

These moments in the mountain of God are a promise and a preparation for the moments of eternity to come when the soul, by attainment, will fly on the wings of initiation to the heights of the vaulted cathedral of the heart. Thus by initiation the lark ascends. Thus the ascension is forged and won as the lark exercises its wings daily in preparation for the great flight into the arms of God.

I speak to souls inoculated with the death consciousness. Awake, I say! Awake in the name of the living God! Shake yourselves and be shaken by the Cosmic Christ consciousness! You have been programmed to death and death's disintegration by the sloth of the serpent and by the seeds of self-annihilation. These are the antimanifestations <5> of reality which exist as shadows of the real creation God hath made.

Let not the shadowed shapes and the interplay of darkened forms stand between thee and thy God! Souls of humanity, awake! Come forth from the tomb of Matter and live! Make your way back to the hearth of the AUM through fire and flood and storm and snow, through the wailing of the discarnates in their woe. Forge the path! Carve each step! Then take that step and let no man displace you in the way.

Chelas who would know more of these steps must apply a balanced threefold flame to the three d's of their disciplined divinity. You cannot expect the ascended masters to give you the formula complete. We give you keys, that you might discover the formula of your own initiation. That formula is locked in the heart of your I AM Presence and in the magnificent spheres of your own causal body of light.

Through the exercise of the law of harmony, you make your temple fit, every whit, to be the habitation of the Most High God, who is the flame of harmony. The flame of harmony is the flame that contains all of the rays of God as a chord of cosmic fire, as the symphony of the seven rainbow rays spiraling from the white-fire core, moving in the rhythm of the laws of harmony which govern the music of the spheres. When you have the flame of harmony, you contain the indomitable force, the veritable fusion of the light of Alpha and Omega that courses through your four lower bodies, that flows as the light of seven spheres and makes of your four lower bodies vehicles for the expression of the Cosmic Christ consciousness.

The white light of harmony becomes the crystal of the fiery blueprint of creation. The white light of harmony may become the resounding chords of the harmonies of the seven rays, each ray having a thousand times a thousand hues, variations, and gradations of tone quality and vibration of its own central theme. The flame of harmony is the flame of God resounding in all of the chakras of your being, sacred centers of God-awareness. Through the flame of harmony you can become the symphony of God.

Who, then, in his right mind will turn from the light of harmony to entertain that discord which leads to the death of the soul? Who in his right mind would entertain for a moment the dark sparks of irritation, the silvery substance of hypocrisy reflecting the silvery slivers of lunar substance that dominate the soul with masks of moon misqualification?

I say, let that mind be in you which was and is in Christ Jesus, <6> that you might put all this, all this moon substance, beneath your feet and ride with the Mother of the World in the regeneration of the feminine ray through the birth of the Divine Manchild. <7> Take the mantras of the Madonna and her Christed one. Take the meditations of the Mother. Pursue the flame relentlessly! O souls of humanity, pursue the flame as the sun of even pressure that is the center of your microcosmic manifestation of the One.

And let your appreciation of the harmony of music brought forth by the great composers of Terra, who were the instruments of the God Celeste and the celestial choirs, be your inspiration to keep the flame of life in harmony. By love learn this requirement on the Path, and prepare yourself to learn in the love of harmony the mathematics of the science of energy flow.

Through meditation, activation, invocation, consecration, go! Study to prove thyself approved of harmony! And when you have a crystal of harmony crystallized out of your soul's contact with the arc of life, bring it to me here at the Royal Teton Retreat, and I will show you wonders of the cosmic wonder of the birth of the Manchild.

I AM

Maitreya

The Cradle of the Cosmic Christ

-
1. John 1:9.
 2. Rev. 3:11.
 3. Prov. 4:23.
 4. Matt. 5:18.
 5. Anti-Spirit, anti-Matter, anti-Christ, anti-God, anti-Father, anti-Mother.
 6. Phil. 2:5.
 7. Rev. 12:1-2, 5.

ON INITIATION

IV

The Momentum of God Reality

To You Who Would Liberate Mankind from the Dead and the Dying:

Let us contemplate the words of the Christed one “I AM the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.” <1> Those who would put on and become the consciousness of the Christ must affirm the mantra of life, not death. Thus in the affirmation “I AM the way, the truth, and the life” <2> is the liberation of souls bombarded by the stimuli of the death peddlers.

The cult of sex is the cult of death. It permeates every facet of the mechanized civilization characterizing twentieth-century existence on Terra. It is the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit of mankind's carnal desire <3> in order to devour the soul and the potential of the soul to achieve in this life liberation through the path of initiation.

I come to initiate the children of God in the awareness of the Christ consciousness. I walk the earth with the Buddha, searching for souls who will respond to the supreme stimulus of life. How can I initiate cycles of life in those who sleep the sleep of death? How can I make contact with the children of the Mother who have made themselves the passive receivers of liminal and subliminal suggestions that spell the death of the soul and of the light that is the life of the soul?

Again I say: Awake, humanity, before it is too late! For the death which comes unexpectedly is the death which terminates the soul's opportunity to live triumphantly in the planes of Mater, to prove the law of life and of the resurrection, to balance the cycles of karma, and to fulfill the dharma of soul be-ness.

You ask, O chela in the way of initiation, “Why, Lord Maitreya, do you dwell on this subject of death?” Come, O chela, into my heart, and let me show you a vision of the world wallowing in the thralldom of the senses. Whereas the Prince of Peace is born to fulfill eternal life in the children of God, the fallen ones have planted their seeds of death within the subconscious minds of the Lord's creation; and they have programmed the computer of the subconscious with the data of death so that the children of god will unconsciously fulfill the laws of mortality, limitation, and confinement leading to the death of the soul.

You ask, O chela, “How is it possible, O Maitreya, for the fallen ones to accomplish their nefarious deeds?” Children of the One, I speak to you as I speak to this chela of my heart. Because you have elected by free will to depart from the central sun of God's being, because you have asked for and received the gift of free will and the opportunity to exercise that gift in time and space, you have become subject to the imperfections of a world consciousness fabricated largely by the fallen ones who have taken the gift of free will and with it chosen the path of death, not life.

Not only have the chosen this path for themselves, but they have sought fiercely to blanket the collective subconscious of the children of God with their death choices. Those who have chosen the ways of death are not satisfied to keep it for themselves. In their craving for death, they would swallow up millions of souls with their dark momentum of self-destruction.

Therefore, the free will of individuals on Terra is no longer free. The freedom to be the individualization of the flame of life is no longer guaranteed. For while mankind think they have the freedom to choose to be, the energies of their four lower bodies are being manipulated by the

deathmongers—through the media, through subliminal advertising, through psychic rays and death rays and projections from other planes of consciousness where astral hordes and discarnates already in the throes of death are increasing the pressures of death on Terra.

Now while you have the gift of life, exercise your freedom to reclaim your free will—free from all influences, known or unknown, astral, emotional, physical, or mental. For the world is reeling under the deplorable influences of a mass hypnosis that threatens to engulf the children and the youth, the mature and the aged, one and all, in a relentless, rushing death rapids. This is the impure river of the astral plane that is the perversion of the crystal-clear river of the water of life. <4> It is the perversion of the crystal stream of God's energy flowing to the soul directly from the heart of the I AM Presence in the Great Central Sun.

Now I am determined to rescue the chelas of Morya and the children of the one God throughout the planetary body from the money-makers, whose God is symbolized in the golden calf, who would make merchandise of the souls of humanity. <5> I am determined that they shall be exposed this day! And I issue the fiat of the Cosmic Christ for the judgment of those who are injecting the serum of “delicious death” into the bloodstream of the citizens of Terra, inoculating against life.

In answer to the plea of the Mother of the World, I come forth to impress the four lower bodies of Terra and her evolutions with the imprint of the Electronic Presence of the Cosmic Christ. Let the planes of Mater be charged this day with the rejuvenation ray of Maitreya! And let the energies of the Cosmic Christ begin the spirals of God-integration for the new year and the new century! I lend the thrust of my momentum and the fires of my causal body to the overthrowing of these money changers who have gained entrance into the temple of Mater, the temple of the Mother, which the Mother has dedicated to the light of purity.

Let the manipulators employing the mass media to establish their focuses of paganism and of the sex cult give answer this day before the Court of the Sacred Fire and before the throne of the Cosmic Virgin! Therefore, children of the One, be not deceived by the Fallen One. Above all, be not self-deceived! For the Mother is not mocked: that which they have sown they shall also reap! <6>

I commend this day the author Wilson Bryan Key for his fearless exposure of the plots and the ploys of the fallen ones in his work *Subliminal Seduction*. This work is a service to Mary the Mother and to her children, and he receives therefor the blessing of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. Let all who would fulfill the requirements for the testing of their souls on the path of initiation study this book and then invoke the fires of Almighty God for the transmutation of the heinous crimes of the manipulators practiced against the human race.

My message, then, to the Keepers of the Flame and to all who are determined to keep the flame of life is this: If you would have the initiations of Maitreya, you must guard the citadel of consciousness by the action of invocation to the Most High God. You must call for the sealing of your entire consciousness, being, and world through the blessed protection of the tube of light and the violet flame. You must call for the sealing of all levels of consciousness in the planes of Matter from all influences less than the Cosmic Christ, your I AM Presence, and your own Christ Self. In the name of Jesus the Christ and in the name of the living God, you must demand the routing from your own subconscious of all those influences that have ever been inserted there by the fallen ones who have come in the night and sowed the seeds of the Evil One that they might grow as tares to strangle the good wheat of the virtues of the Christ. <7>

You must recognize that beyond the exposure of the Liar and his lie which you will discover in *Subliminal Seduction*, there are influences, deadly and hypnotic, emanating from many sources in the camp of the enemy which are bombarding your being night and day with the vibrations of the allure of the senses and the ambition of the ego that is the enslavement of the soul. The campaign

that is being carried on through the media, which is the warfare of death itself, is only the tip of the iceberg.

Considering, then, all that opposes the flame of life, the rising of the feminine ray within you, and your initiation on the Path, I admonish you with the full momentum of God-reality focused in the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother to keep close to your I AM Presence and Christ Self, to give your invocation to the hosts of light, that they might intercede for the rescue of an ignorant humanity—a humanity so loved of God. The protection of the archangels for and on behalf of every living soul is absolutely imperative. Therefore, invoke the light of the angelic hosts and the intercession of the all-seeing eye of God for the thrust of the momentum of the victory of light this year.

Now let us be up and doing! Armed with the knowledge of the law, with the vision of the victory, and with the exposure of the lie, let us move with certainty to fulfill the cycles of cosmic initiation.

I am Maitreya! I take my vow this day to stand with the victims of the vituperation of the fallen ones. I shall stand with the children of the light until they have secured the vision of the victory over every form of tyranny projected against the conscious and the unconscious mind.

Invictus, we are one!

Maitreya

-
1. John 11:25-26.
 2. John 14:6.
 3. Rev. 17:8.
 4. Rev. 22:1.
 5. Exod. 32:4.
 6. Gal. 6:7.
 7. Matt. 13:24-30.

ON INITIATION

V

The Consciousness of God

To Those Who Would Receive the Approbation of Life, Not the Condemnation of Death:

“For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.” <1> It is the light of the only begotten Christed one which is the salvation of souls unto life. Therefore I say: In the flame of the Cosmic Christ, abound in the love of the Logos and be fulfilled in that love!

You who have received the commandment of the Lord “Take dominion over the earth!” <2> must learn the meaning of the first commandment given to your souls in the moment of the descent from the white-fire core of Spirit into the planes of Matter. The quadrants of fire, air, water, and earth which comprise the mandala of the material creation are symbolically referred to as “earth” in the first chapter of the Book of Genesis. Out of the twin flames of the Divine Us, the Lord God created male and female, the polarity of being who would ultimately go forth into duality as man and woman representing the Father-Mother God to the children of the One.

The purpose of the incarnation of the Logos, the purpose of sons and daughters of God being clothed upon with “coats of skins” <3>—the four lower bodies as vehicles for soul awareness—is to increase the consciousness of God and the body of God in Matter as in Spirit, on earth as in heaven. To increase God-awareness in the souls abiding in time and space, sons and daughters of God must initiate cycles of life, cycles of love, cycles of truth.

Sons and daughters of God were given the authority in the original creation to infuse Matter with the Christ consciousness of eternal life. Initiation, then, is the responsibility which God has vested in those sons and daughters who respond to the law of life and to the duty to be the manifest perfection of that life in Matter. The path of initiation is the path of the sons and daughters of God who see their reason for being as the sustainment of the flame of life for and on behalf of souls yet evolving toward the complete awareness of life as a manifest reality.

You look to Maitreya for initiation. I say, God looks to you to initiate the fire of freedom on earth, to initiate the correct use of free will and the correct implementation of his laws. To initiate is to begin, to start, to set in motion, to introduce. For every gift that is received, a gift must be given. If you would receive the gift of initiation from God, what gift will you give to him in return? With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured unto you again and again and again. <4>

Therefore I say, set in motion the flow of mercy, that you might receive mercy on the Path. Give forgiveness and receive forgiveness, and thereby the opportunity to be initiated in the schools of the Great White Brotherhood will be yours. Instruct the little ones in the teachings of the law, and receive the instruction of Maitreya. Commence loving life free, and know the meaning of the love of God loving your soul, propelling your soul unto the infinite spheres of love.

To chelas on the Path I say, you have a need, a soul need, to endow life with purity. You have a need to enter microcosmic and macrocosmic worlds and to infuse those worlds with the sacred fires of the heart—your heart, God's heart, the heart of the Cosmic Christ. Be not a channel for the psychic manipulators, but be the “pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.” <5> Be what you will! But whatever you elect to be, see to it that you have exercised your free will without interference from the fallen ones and the cult of the Liar set in motion as a direct challenge to the Mother and to the culture of the Mother.

Now by initiation cultivate light! Cultivate the flame of the heart so that you can start a new era of God-awareness of Life becoming life, not death. We must rescue souls, but we must also rescue the light of the Mother that is being desecrated in the misuses of the sacred fire. Be an initiator! Introduce the path of initiation to souls evolving on Terra. Call forth the seeds of the Cosmic Christ which the Lord God has implanted in the consciousness of his creation from the beginning. I say, let *these* seeds now germinate. Let *them* begin their cycling to the surface of consciousness, bringing forth the fruit of the Spirit in the planes of Matter.

Let the seeds of the Cosmic Christ come forth in the spring! Let them ripen in the summer and let them be harvested in the autumn! Let them appear in the mental body, in the emotional body, and in the physical body of mankind. Let the consciousness of life be set in motion! I decree it and I am the fulfillment of the life of Jesus Christ, your own Christ Self. And with you, one and all, I declare the mantra of your freedom: "I AM—God in me is—the way, the truth, and the life!"

In the fourth dissertation of our five-week seminar, I set forth before the students the shocking revelation of manipulation and I selected one of your own authors to reveal to you the sordid facts of existence such as it is in the mass consciousness of Terra. Let none be afraid to examine the details of this exposure; for as you allow the faculties of your consciousness to penetrate the nightmare of sensuality in death and the death cult, you are the instrument for cosmic rays of the Cosmic Christ to penetrate to the depths of the astral, to rescue souls caught in the grips of gross manipulation.

Do not allow an aversion for evil to tempt you to turn your back on this rescue mission. As ugly as the nightmare is, it must be examined, dissected, and destroyed by the sacred fire of the Christ fame. Therefore, I send forth chelas of Morya who would earn the right to be initiated in the immaculate conception of the Cosmic Virgin. Bring the fruits of victory to the Divine Mother! Be conquerors over hell and death with Christ the Lord, and pursue with all diligence the three *d*'s of your disciplined divinity.

In the mastery of the flame of harmony is the momentum of Almighty God to consume the depths of degradation, the abomination of desolation standing in the place where the flame of the Mother ought to be. <6> By increasing the light of harmony, you will begin the movement of life within your very being; you will initiate in your own microcosmic-macrocosmic field the flow of energy that is the life of Alpha and Omega.

By application to the science of the Word,
You can learn the sacred flow
Of the God I know.
You can feel this flow
Coursing through your chakras,
Coursing through your mind and heart,
Energizing, exalting,
Exhilarating in its renewal of life.
Legions of Maitreya,
Charge the courageous ones
With the flow of the Cosmic Christ
And let them be God-taught
As they make the demand upon life
For the love to serve and to win!
And life demands of them the conquest of all sin!

There is a price to be paid for initiation.
It is the saturation

Of the body of the Mother,
Of Mater spirals,
With the purifying fires of the Mother flame.
Beyond the beyond,
The Mother is the initiator
Of sons and daughters of God
Moving in the wind and the fire
To the center of the Whole.
The Mother calls her children home!
Bring gifts of redemption and proof,
Proof of prevention
Of all the dark intentions
Of the fallen ones
Usurping the cosmo-conception
Of divinity in the purest dimension.
The Mother of the World sends forth
The call of hierarchy.
The Mother of the World signals her children
To do battle with the fallen ones.
The Mother of the World demands
The offering on the altar of sacrifice
Of all sin and sensuality and vice.

The corrosion of the particles of Mater
Must be arrested
By the sons and daughters of God
Who would initiate spirals of God-victory.
Let the clean-up committee,
The Mother's favorites,
Now scrub clean
The pillars in the temple,
The stairway to the altar,
And the pews where the hypocrites have sat
Scorning the Word,
Belying the truth that is written in every heart
Where truth would start
The spirals of God-victory,
The cycles of fiery destiny.

Hear this, hear this—
The mantra of the freeborn,
The salutation of the cosmic morn,
The consummation of all that mourn:
“Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!”
Now let the law of harmony
And the science of energy flow
Be fulfilled in the spoken Word of Maitreya
And of chelas on the path of initiation.
I am with you unto the involution of creation
Into the transmutation of creative evolution.

For More Information on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters:

Websites

<http://www.ascendedmasterindex.com/>

<http://www.violetflamemiracles.com/>

<http://www.worldwideashram.org/>

<http://www.theosophiaistheway.com/>

<http://www.goldenagepsychology.com/>

Books

<http://www.amazon.com/Masters-Their-Retreats-Highest-Mountain/dp/0972040242>

http://www.amazon.com/Attainment-Climb-Highest-Mountain-ebook/dp/B002YD7VJE/ref=pd_sim_kstore_4?ie=UTF8&m=AG56TWVU5XWC2#reader_B002YD7VJE

http://www.amazon.com/Christ-Antichrist-Highest-Mountain-ebook/dp/B004089EHI/ref=pd_sim_kstore_4?ie=UTF8&m=AG56TWVU5XWC2#reader_B004089EHI

Torrent Downloads

<http://www.google.com/search?q=elizabeth+clare+prophet+torrent&ie=utf-8&oe=utf-8&aq=t&rls=org.mozilla:en-US:official&client=firefox-a>